

A Study of the Uptake of Cu^{2+} by Calcium Silicate by Batch and Continuous Reactors for Potential Commercialisation

By

Giancarlo Mario Barassi Infante

VICTORIA UNIVERSITY OF WELLINGTON

Te Whare Wānanga o te Ūpoko o te Ika a Māui



A thesis

submitted to the Victoria University of Wellington

in fulfilment of the requirements for the degree of

Doctor of Philosophy

Victoria University of Wellington

2013

Abstract

This study presents a significant advancement in the understanding of the uptake of Cu^{2+} by nanostructured calcium silicate (NCaSil) and to develop a strategy of using it in a continuous manner using packed columns. The NCaSil structure consists of micro-sized agglomeration of nanometre-sized platelets of calcium silicate. This arrangement grants the material a large surface area of 400 to 600 $\text{m}^2 \text{g}^{-1}$.

The kinetics and thermodynamics of the adsorption of Cu^{2+} onto NCaSil in batch were studied at temperatures ranging from 277 to 333 K. The reaction between Cu^{2+} and NCaSil occurred rapidly, being endothermic and exhibiting an increase in the entropy meaning that the adsorption process became more spontaneous when the temperature was increased. Furthermore, the uptake resulted in the formation of copper sulfate hydroxide minerals in the form of $\text{Cu}_4(\text{OH})_6\text{SO}_4 \cdot n\text{H}_2\text{O}$, where n is equal to 2 for wroewolfeite, 1 for posnjakite and 0 for brochantite. Using powder X-ray diffraction and scanning electron microscopy it was proven that at temperatures between 293 and 313 K wroewolfeite and posnjakite were intermediates in the formation of brochantite. Specifically at high temperatures of 333 K and Cu^{2+} concentrations higher than 15.7 mmol L^{-1} the reaction proceeded directly to the formation of the thermodynamically stable compound brochantite. A kinetic study of the crystal growth was carried out using powder-XRD which showed that the rate determining step towards the formation of brochantite is the nucleation of SO_4^{2-} . Additionally, a value for the activation energy of 42 kJ mol^{-1} using powder-XRD data was obtained for the formation of the crystallographic plane 420 in the brochantite crystal.

A sample of a real mining waste was collected and analysed. Based on this sample an emulated waste was generated. The NCaSil was tested for the uptake of Cu^{2+} ions from this emulated mining waste, showing that the use of NCaSil is feasible at pH values greater than 3. The production and use of NCaSil may be coupled to existing mining waste treatment processes in order to remove dissolved copper from solution and produce a copper rich solid as the by-product.

NCaSil was packed inside a conventional axial flow column and a radial flow column, which was developed as part of this project. The former proved to be impractical due to a large pressure drop through the column, while the latter was impractical due to short operational times before breakthrough. Nonetheless, the radial flow column was operated by immersion in a tank exhibiting similar kinetics of copper ions uptake to those observed in batch processes. Therefore, the scale-up of this process was proposed including the necessary equations keeping the ratio of the tested radial flow column.

Acknowledgements

I would like to thank the support given to me throughout my PhD by my wife Katherina, the PhD stood us apart for 2 years but we made it through with patience and perseverance. I will always remember the help and support from my entire family and friends in Chile, without them it would have been extremely difficult to accomplish everything that I have achieved in my life. All my success is dedicated to them.

I would like to give thanks to Dr. Thomas Borrmann for accepting me into his research group allowing me to study in a world-class university in New Zealand. His support during my PhD was crucial for me, correcting my thesis even after his departure from Victoria University of Wellington. I would also like to thank Dr. Mathew Cairns who proof read my thesis and lent part of his time to me to discuss my questions about the project. Additionally, I would like to thank Prof. Jim Johnston who kindly accepted to supervise me. His help was important since Dr. Borrmann's departure in late 2011.

Since 2009 I have met wonderful people like: Prof. Joachim Kinkel, who gave me professional advice which I have taken into account; Martin Klimsa, who became a very close friend and made me feel I always had someone close to talk with; Omar Alsaqer, with whom I learn about the muslim culture and enjoyed many meals and coffees, I always felt his support which helped cope when I felt homesick; Dr. Carla Fonseca, she always was very glad to assist my wife and me. I would sincerely like to thank my entire research group with whom I enjoyed working; Andrea Kolb, Thomas Nilson; Mathias Herzhog, Eldon Tate, Maria Parry, Kerstin Lucas, Michael Welter, Mohammed Alzeer, Mahroo Fallah and numerous international students who visited us. My most sincere thanks to Alan, Manu and Nick from the workshop who help built the RFC device and always were ready to assist me.

I would like to acknowledge the *Comisión Nacional de Investigación en Ciencia y Tecnología* from the Chilean government and Victoria University of Wellington for granting me a CONICYT-VUW 2009 PhD scholarship. My thanks also go to Curtis Gordon Scholarship for the grants received in 2010 and 2011. I would also like to acknowledge the faculty strategic research grants for the funds given to undertake experimental measurements in Germany. Finally, many thanks to CODELCO for granting a mining waste sample for this study and for allowing publishing the data in this thesis.

Table of Contents

Abstract	i
Acknowledgements	ii
Table of Contents	iii
List of Figures	vi
List of Tables	xv
Glossary	xvii
Chapter 1 , Introduction.....	1
1.1 Background information on New Zealand and Chile water availability and condition ...	1
1.2 Adsorbents	5
1.3 Nanostructured Calcium Silicate Hydrate (NCaSil).....	8
1.4 Objectives.....	15
Main objective	15
Chapter 2 , Experimental Procedure	16
2.1 NCaSil preparation	16
2.1.1 Reagents	16
2.1.2 Procedure to manufacture NCaSil.....	17
2.2 Kinetic studies on the adsorption Cu^{2+} in batch configuration	18
2.2.1 Reagents	18
2.2.2 Adsorption study.....	18
2.3 Study of the equilibrium of Cu^{2+} adsorption in batch configuration.....	19
2.3.1 Reagents	19
2.3.2 Adsorption studies.....	19
2.4 Mining Waste Collection and Treatment	21
2.4.1 Mining Waste Collection.....	21
2.4.2 Preparation of a simulated mining waste.....	21
2.4.3 Emulated Mining waste Treatment.	22
2.5 Continuous adsorption studies	24

2.5.1 Reagents	24
2.5.2 Conventional axial flow column	24
2.5.3 Radial flow column (RFC)	26
2.7 Sample Characterisation	30
2.7.1 Liquid sample characterisation, Cu^{2+} sorption kinetic experiments	30
2.7.2 Liquid sample characterisation, equilibrium of the sorption of Cu^{2+}	33
2.7.3 Mining waste characterisation	35
2.7.4 Characterisation of solid samples collected from kinetic and equilibrium studies of the adsorption of Cu^{2+} onto NCaSil	36
2.8 Statistical analysis and calculation of errors of the experimental data.	38
Chapter 3 , A study of the adsorption of Cu^{2+} ions onto NCaSil.....	45
3.1 Introduction to adsorption	45
3.1.1 Sorption Kinetics.....	46
3.2 Results and discussion for the adsorption kinetic of Cu^{2+} onto NCaSil	50
3.2.1 The effect of stirring on the kinetics of the adsorption	50
3.2.2 The effect of temperature on the kinetic of the adsorption of Cu^{2+} onto NCaSil	52
3.2.3 Kinetic study at different temperatures on the release of calcium ions	55
3.2.4 Kinetic study on monomeric silica release during the uptake of Cu^{2+}	58
3.2.5 Kinetic study of OH^- release from NCaSil	61
3.2.6 Powder-XRD study on the kinetic of crystal growth of copper minerals on the surface of NCaSil at different temperatures	65
3.2.7 SEM and EDS study on the kinetics of Cu^{2+} adsorption and crystal growth	87
3.3 Study of the equilibrium of the adsorption of Cu^{2+} onto NCaSil	95
3.3.1 Langmuir Isotherm	95
3.3.2 Freundlich Isotherm.....	96
3.3.3. Temkin Isotherm.....	97
3.4 Results and discussion on the equilibrium of the sorption of Cu^{2+}	97
3.4.1 Thermodynamical Analysis	102
3.4.2 Powder-XRD study on the crystal growth at different temperatures at the equilibrium of the adsorption of copper.....	106
3.4.3 Study of the release of calcium at the equilibrium.....	109

3.4.4 Study of the release of monomeric silica at the equilibrium	113
3.4.5 The effect of the initial pH of the solution on the amount of copper adsorbed and the release of Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica at the equilibrium.	115
3.5 Chapter Conclusions	119
Chapter 4 , Mining Waste Characterisation, Simulation and Treatment with NCaSil	123
4.1 Mining waste	123
4.1.1 Acid mine drainage	124
4.1.2 Technologies to address mining waste waters.....	125
4.1.3 Weak acid production at <i>El Teniente</i> mine, Chile	128
4.1.4 Operation of cooling towers	130
4.1.5 Chemical characterisation of the liquid phase, the supernatant.....	134
4.1.6 Characterisation of the solid phase: suspended particles.	136
4.1.7 Treatment of an emulated mining waste	142
4.2 Chapter Conclusions	151
Chapter 5 , Study of the continuous uptake of Cu^{2+} by NCaSil	153
5.1 Introduction to packed column sorption	153
5.1.1 Column operational parameters.....	155
5.1.2 Borrmann and Fonseca approach to the continuous uptake of Cu^{2+}	159
5.2 Results and discussion for the continuous uptake of Cu^{2+} using NCaSil	162
5.2.1 Continuous uptake of Cu^{2+} using a conventional axial flow column.....	163
5.2.2 Continuous uptake of Cu^{2+} onto NCaSil using a radial flow.....	176
5.2.3 Continuous uptake of Cu^{2+} onto NCaSil using a radial flow column immersed in a tank containing a copper sulfate solution.	182
5.3 Chapter Conclusions	192
Chapter 6 , Thesis Conclusions.....	194
Future work	197
References	199
Appendix	210

List of Figures

Figure 1.1: Scanning electron micrograph of the NCaSil surface and platelet structure. [37] ..	9
Figure 1.2: Suggested formula and schematic of nanostructured calcium silicate, showing the chain-like nature of the material [37]. Calcium is present on the surface and in between silicate layers. Dashed lines represent bonds to other silicate chains.	9
Figure 1.3: OH ⁻ and Ca ²⁺ leaching from NCaSil. Graph taken from reference [37].	11
Figure 2.1: Packed column with NCaSil.	25
Figure 2.2: Common arrangement for the studies done with a conventional axial flow column packed with NCaSil. The black arrow on the picture represents the direction of flow.	26
Figure 2.3, Components of the RFC. The column may be used only with the sorbent holder, feed cylinder and inner lid, without the housing and outer components.	26
Figure 2.4: Ratio of the inner feed cylinder diameter to the sorbent holder diameter to the cylinder to the length. The ratio is a:2a:4a.	27
Figure 2.5, Cross-sectional scheme of the continuous sorption device during operation. The setup was the same as the shown in Figure 2.2 for the conventional axial flow column.	28
Figure 2.6: RFC operation by immersion. The figure shows the RFC submerged in a stirred tank containing a Cu ²⁺ solution. The solution is being recirculated by a peristaltic pump.	29
Figure 2.7: Error contributions for the preparation of a Cu ²⁺ calibration curve.	40
Figure 2.8: Error contribution for kinetic experiments done as described in Section 2.3.2 and 2.3.4.1	42
Figure 3.1: General sorption mechanism onto a spherical porous solid.	46
Figure 3.2: Kinetic study with different stirring speeds at 293 K. Experimental conditions adsorbent dosage 1 g L ⁻¹ ; [Cu ²⁺] _{initial} 15.7 mmol L ⁻¹	51
Figure 3.3: Experimental and modelled kinetic data for Cu ²⁺ uptake onto NCaSil for temperatures ranging between 277 and 347 K. Experimental conditions: adsorbent dosage 1 g L ⁻¹ ; [Cu ²⁺] _{initial} 15.7 mmol L ⁻¹	53

Figure 3.4: Arrhenius plot using the kinetic rate constant for Cu^{2+} uptake onto NCaSil shown in Table 3.2.....	55
Figure 3.5: kinetic plot and pseudo-second order model fit for calcium release at 293, 313 and 333 K. Experimental conditions: adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}} 15.7 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$	56
Figure 3.6: Kinetic plot and pseudo second order model fit for the release of monomeric silica from NCaSil at 293, 313 and 333 K. Experimental conditions: adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}} 15.7 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$	58
Figure 3.7: Solubility of amorphous silica at different temperatures over a pH range taken from reference [67].	60
Figure 3.8: pH variation over time at 293 K for different initial concentration of Cu^{2+} . Experimental conditions: adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1}	61
Figure 3.9: pH variation over time at 303 K with different initial concentration of Cu^{2+} . Experimental conditions: adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1}	62
Figure 3.10: pH variation over time at 313 K with different initial concentration of Cu^{2+} . Experimental condition: adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1}	63
Figure 3.11: Kinetic study at 293 K of crystal growth on NCaSil using powder XRD. G = calcium sulfate dihydrate, N = NCaSil, W = wroewolfeite, P = posnjakite and B = brochantite. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}} 15.7 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; stirring speed 500 rpm.	66
Figure 3.12: Examples taken from the literature for the three copper sulfate hydroxide minerals observed in this study.	67
Figure 3.13: Kinetic study at 313 K of crystal growth on NCaSil using powder XRD. G = calcium sulfate dihydrate, N = NCaSil, P = posnjakite and B = brochantite. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}} 15.7 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; stirring speed 500 rpm. ...	71
Figure 3.14: Kinetic study at 333 K of crystal growth on NCaSil using powder XRD. G = calcium sulfate dihydrate, N = NCaSil, P = posnjakite and B = brochantite. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}} 15.7 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; stirring speed 500 rpm. ...	73
Figure 3.15: Kinetics of plane growth for the most representative peaks in brochantite at 333 K.....	74

Figure 3.16: Brochantite crystal unit cell drawn using mercury 3.0 software using data obtained in reference [81].	77
Figure 3.17: Atomic contribution to each of the different analysed planes of brochantite using data obtained in reference [81].	78
Figure 3.18: Kinetic study on the growth of plane 420 at 293, 313 and 333 K. The experimental data presented on the ordinate represents the peak area of the reflection at 33.46° 2θ Cu K_α in Figure 3.11, Figure 3.13 and Figure 3.14.	79
Figure 3.19: Arrhenius plot for the growth of plane 420 of Brochantite using kinetic rate constant reported in Table 3.7.	81
Figure 3.20: Temperature dependence of the time to reach equilibrium for plane 420.	82
Figure 3.21: SEM micrograph on backscatter mode for $t = 1$ min. Experimental conditions: $[Cu^{2+}]_{initial}$ 15.7 mmol L^{-1} ; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; temperature of the reaction 313 K.	87
Figure 3.22, SEM micrograph for $t = 5$ min. Experimental conditions: $[Cu^{2+}]_{initial}$ 15.7 mmol L^{-1} ; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; temperature of the reaction 313 K.	88
Figure 3.23: SEM micrograph on backscatter mode for $t = 10$ min. Experimental conditions: $[Cu^{2+}]_{initial}$ 15.7 mmol L^{-1} ; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; temperature of the reaction 313 K.	89
Figure 3.24: SEM image and EDS mapping of Figure 3.23. Si and Cu are shown in red and blue respectively. Experimental conditions: $[Cu^{2+}]_{initial}$ 15.7 mmol L^{-1} ; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; temperature of the reaction 313 K.	89
Figure 3.25: SEM micrograph on backscatter mode for $t = 15$ min. Experimental conditions: $[Cu^{2+}]_{initial}$ 15.7 mmol L^{-1} ; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; temperature of the reaction 313 K.	91
Figure 3.26: SEM micrograph on backscatter mode for $t = 30$ min. Experimental conditions: $[Cu^{2+}]_{initial}$ 15.7 mmol L^{-1} ; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; temperature of the reaction 313 K.	92
Figure 3.27: SEM micrograph on backscatter mode for $t = 60$ min. Experimental conditions: $[Cu^{2+}]_{initial}$ 15.7 mmol L^{-1} ; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; temperature of the reaction 313 K.	93
Figure 3.28: SEM micrograph on backscatter mode for $t = 120$ min. Experimental conditions: $[Cu^{2+}]_{initial}$ 15.7 mmol L^{-1} ; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; temperature of the reaction 313 K.	94
Figure 3.29: Cu^{2+} adsorption isotherms obtained using procedure A for temperatures ranging 293 to 333 K. Experimental conditions are described in section 2.3.2.	98

Figure 3.30: Adsorption isotherms obtained using procedure B for 293, 303, 313 K.....	100
Figure 3.31: Van't Hoff plot using the values of K_L shown in Table 3.12 in L mol^{-1}	104
Figure 3.32: Isothermal study at 293 K at the equilibrium of Cu^{2+} uptake using XRD. C = calcium carbonate, W = wroewolfeite; P = posnjakite and B = brochantite. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}}$ 15.7 mmol L^{-1} ; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; stirring speed 500 rpm.	106
Figure 3.33: Isothermal study at 303 K at the equilibrium of Cu^{2+} uptake using XRD. C = calcium carbonate, W = wroewolfeite; P = posnjakite and B = brochantite. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}}$ 15.7 mmol L^{-1} ; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; stirring speed 500 rpm.	107
Figure 3.34: Isothermal study at 313 K at the equilibrium of Cu^{2+} uptake using XRD. C = calcium carbonate, W = wroewolfeite; P = posnjakite and B = brochantite. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}}$ 15.7 mmol L^{-1} ; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; stirring speed 500 rpm.	108
Figure 3.35: Dependency between Cu^{2+} uptake and Ca^{2+} release at the equilibrium. Experimental data was gathered as described in procedure B in section 2.3.2.	110
Figure 3.36: Expansion of zone 1 of Figure 3.35. Experimental data was gathered as described in procedure B in section 2.3.2.	111
Figure 3.37: Expansion of zone 2 of Figure 3.35. Experimental data was gathered as described in procedure B in section 2.3.2.	112
Figure 3.38: Expansion of zone 3 of Figure 3.35. Experimental data was gathered as described in procedure B in section 2.3.2.	113
Figure 3.39: Dependency between Cu^{2+} uptake and monomeric silica release.	114
Figure 3.40: Linear regression to Zone B shown in Figure 3.39.	115
Figure 3.41: Cu^{2+} adsorption and its relation to the initial pH of the solution. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}}$ 15.7 mmol L^{-1} ; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; pH adjusted with H_2SO_4 . .	116
Figure 3.42: Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica release as a function of pH. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}}$ 0 mmol L^{-1} ; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; pH adjusted with H_2SO_4	117
Figure 3.43: Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica release in the presence of copper at different pH values. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}}$ 15.7 mmol L^{-1} ; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; pH adjusted with H_2SO_4	118

Figure 3.44: Simplified reaction mechanism for copper adsorption towards the formation of brochantite. Values of initial adsorption rates are shown for temperature ranging from 293 to 333 K. This scheme represents the summary of the findings in Chapter 3. The stepwise simplified reaction of the studied system over time is presented from left to right. Copper ions form $\text{Cu}(\text{OH})_2$ on the surface of NCaSil due to the presence of hydroxide groups. Meanwhile, NCaSil in water leaches calcium ions, OH^- and monomeric silica into solution. Sulfate ions react with calcium ions forming gypsum as observed in XRD patterns in Figure 3.11, Figure 3.13 and Figure 3.14. At the same time as this happens, sulfate nucleates onto $\text{Cu}(\text{OH})_2$ rapidly forming wroewolfeite and posnjakite at temperatures below 313 K. For temperatures higher than 333 K it forms brochantite. Nonetheless at low temperatures the transformation of wroewolfeite and posnjakite into brochantite proved to be slow under the studied conditions. 120

Figure 4.1: Comparison between metal hydroxides and metal sulfides equilibrium concentration taken from reference [103]. 127

Figure 4.2: XRD pattern for the suspended solids from the weak acid sample. Refer to section 2.4.1 for sample collection. 137

Figure 4.3: Three different types of structures observed in the suspended solids: a) rectangular rhomboids; b) star shapes; and unlabeled sub-micron particles (bright, white dots and clusters of dots). Refer to section 2.4.1 for sample collection 138

Figure 4.4: SEM-EDS imaging of the rhomboid type of structures found in the suspended solids. Presence of sulfur is shown in blue, oxygen in red and sodium in green. The overlay of oxygen and sulfur is represented as purple and the overlay of oxygen, sulfur and sodium as white. A backscattered electron image is presented in grayscale in the top left corner for orientation..... 139

Figure 4.5: SEM-EDS imaging of the star shaped type of structures observed in the suspended solids. Presence of calcium is represented in blue, oxygen in red and arsenic in green. The overlay of these three elements is shown in white. A backscattered electron image is presented in grayscale in the top left corner for orientation. 140

Figure 4.6: SEM-EDS imaging of the sub-micron particles. Lead is represented as blue, oxygen as red and sulfur as green. The overlay of oxygen, sulfur and lead mapping is represented in light blue. A backscattered electron image is presented in grayscale in the top left corner for orientation. 141

Figure 4.7: Emulated mining waste treatment flow sheet.....	143
Figure 4.8: SEM image of the dirty gypsum produced at stage B in Figure 4.7.....	145
Figure 4.9: Backscattered electron image of the dirty gypsum produced at stage B in Figure 4.7.....	146
Figure 4.10: EDS map of Figure 4.9 with Cu (red), S (blue) and O (green).....	146
Figure 4.11: EDS map of Figure 4.9 for As (green) and O (red).	147
Figure 4.12: XRD pattern corresponding to solid fraction B in Figure 4.7.	148
Figure 4.13: Kinetics of copper uptake by NCaSil from solution A in Figure 4.7.....	149
Figure 4.14: XRD pattern corresponding to letter C in Figure 4.7.....	150
Figure 5.1, Progression of the sorption zone through a conventional axial flow packed column taken from reference [114].....	154
Figure 5.2: Borrmann design for the treatment of aqueous solutions containing high concentrations of metal ions. The experiment was carried out by Fonseca. The image is a reprint from reference [116]. The dimensions of the cartridge are: internal diameter 3 cm; external diameter 5 cm; length of the chamber where the paper is placed 9 cm.	159
Figure 5.3: Continuous uptake of copper carried out by Fonseca using the design shown Figure 5.2. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]$ 1.6 mmol L ⁻¹ using copper chloride; flow 14.5 ml min ⁻¹ ; Hydraulic residence time 1.3 min; temperature of the feed solution 303 K. This figure was translated to English from the original version in reference [116].	160
Figure 5.4: Continuous uptake of copper carried out by Fonseca using the design shown Figure 5.2. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]$ 1.6 mmol L ⁻¹ using copper chloride; flow 14.5 ml min ⁻¹ ; Hydraulic residence time 1.3 min; temperature of the feed solution 303 K. This figure was translated to English from the original version in reference [116].	161
Figure 5.5: Conventional axial flow column experiment for the continuous adsorption of Cu^{2+} ions onto NCaSil. The graphs present the variation in the concentration of Cu^{2+} , Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica as SiO_2 in solution over time after it has passed through the column. The change of the pH over time is also shown. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]$ 1.6 mmol L ⁻¹ ; bed height 2.5 cm equivalent to 500 mg of NCaSil packed to bulk density; flow 5 ml min ⁻¹ ; temperature 293 K. Experimental errors are detailed in Table 2.3.....	164

Figure 5.6: Conventional axial flow column experiment for the continuous adsorption of Cu^{2+} ions onto NCaSil. The graphs present the variation in the concentration of Cu^{2+} , Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica as SiO_2 in solution over time after it has passed through the column. The change of the pH over time is also shown. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]$ 7.9 mmol L^{-1} ; bed height 2.5 cm equivalent to 500 mg of NCaSil packed to bulk density; flow 5 ml min^{-1} ; temperature 293 K. Experimental errors are detailed in Table 2.3..... 166

Figure 5.7: Conventional axial flow column experiment for the continuous adsorption of Cu^{2+} ions onto NCaSil. The graphs present the variation in the concentration of Cu^{2+} , Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica as SiO_2 in solution over time after it has passed through the column. The change of the pH over time is also shown. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]$ 15.7 mmol L^{-1} ; bed height 2.5 cm equivalent to 500 mg of NCaSil packed to bulk density; flow 5 ml min^{-1} ; temperature 293 K. Experimental errors are detailed in Table 2.3..... 167

Figure 5.8: Conventional axial flow column experiment for the continuous adsorption of Cu^{2+} ions onto NCaSil. The graphs present the variation in the concentration of Cu^{2+} , Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica as SiO_2 in solution over time after it has passed through the column. The change of the pressure and the pH over time is also shown. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]$ 1.6 mmol L^{-1} ; bed height 5 cm equivalent to 1.00 g of NCaSil packed to bulk density; flow 5 ml min^{-1} ; temperature 293 K. Experimental errors are detailed in Table 2.3..... 169

Figure 5.9: Conventional axial flow column experiment for the continuous adsorption of Cu^{2+} ions onto NCaSil. The graphs present the variation in the concentration of Cu^{2+} , Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica as SiO_2 in solution over time after it has passed through the column. The change of the pressure and the pH over time is also shown. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]$ 7.9 mmol L^{-1} ; bed height 5 cm equivalent to 1.00 g of NCaSil packed to bulk density; flow 5 ml min^{-1} ; temperature 293 K. Experimental errors are detailed in Table 2.3..... 171

Figure 5.10: Conventional axial flow column experiment for the continuous adsorption of Cu^{2+} ions onto NCaSil. The graphs present the variation in the concentration of Cu^{2+} , Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica as SiO_2 in solution over time after it has passed through the column. The change of the pressure and the pH over time is also shown. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]$ 15.7 mmol L^{-1} ; bed height 5 cm equivalent to 1.00 g of NCaSil packed to bulk density; flow 5 ml min^{-1} ; temperature 293 K. Experimental errors are detailed in Table 2.3..... 173

Figure 5.11: RFC experiment for the continuous adsorption of Cu^{2+} ions onto NCaSil. The graphs present the variation in the concentration of Cu^{2+} , Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica as SiO_2 in solution over time after it has passed through the column. Experimental conditions:

$[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{feed}}$ 1.6 mmol L⁻¹; logarithmic mean cross sectional area of 7.3×10^{-3} m²; bed height 2 cm; 3.0 g of NCaSil packed to bulk density; flow 10 ml min⁻¹; temperature 293 K. Experimental errors are detailed in Table 2.3. 176

Figure 5.12: RFC experiment for the continuous adsorption of Cu²⁺ ions onto NCaSil. The graphs present the variation in the concentration of Cu²⁺, Ca²⁺ and monomeric silica as SiO₂ in solution over time after it has passed through the column. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{feed}}$ 7.9 mmol L⁻¹; logarithmic mean cross sectional area of 7.3×10^{-3} m²; bed height 2 cm; 3.0 g of NCaSil packed to bulk density; flow 10 ml min⁻¹; temperature 293 K. Experimental errors are detailed in Table 2.3. 178

Figure 5.13: RFC experiment for the continuous adsorption of Cu²⁺ ions onto NCaSil. The graphs present the variation in the concentration of Cu²⁺, Ca²⁺ and monomeric silica as SiO₂ in solution over time after it has passed through the column. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{feed}}$ 15.7 mmol L⁻¹; logarithmic mean cross sectional area of 7.3×10^{-3} m²; bed height 2 cm; 3.0 g of NCaSil packed to bulk density; flow 10 ml min⁻¹; temperature 293 K. Experimental errors are detailed in Table 2.3. 180

Figure 5.14: RFC experiment for the continuous adsorption of Cu²⁺ ions onto NCaSil. The graphs present the variation in the concentration of Cu²⁺, Ca²⁺ and monomeric silica as SiO₂ in solution over time after it has passed through the column. The variation of the concentration of Cu²⁺ over time for the same initial concentration of Cu²⁺ is also presented. Experimental conditions batch: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}}$ 7.9 mmol L⁻¹; adsorbent dosage 1 g L⁻¹; temperature 293 K; stirring speed 500 rpm. Experimental conditions RFC: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{feed}}$ 1.6 mmol L⁻¹; logarithmic mean cross sectional area of 7.3×10^{-3} m²; bed height 2 cm; 3.0 g of NCaSil packed to bulk density; flow 200 ml min⁻¹; temperature 293 K. Experimental errors are detailed in Table 2.3. 183

Figure 5.15: RFC experiment for the continuous adsorption of Cu²⁺ ions onto NCaSil. The graphs present the variation in the concentration of Cu²⁺, Ca²⁺ and monomeric silica as SiO₂ in solution over time after it has passed through the column. The variation of the concentration of Cu²⁺ over time for the same initial concentration of Cu²⁺ is also presented. Experimental conditions batch: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}}$ 7.9 mmol L⁻¹; adsorbent dosage 1 g L⁻¹; temperature 293 K; stirring speed 500 rpm. Experimental conditions RFC: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{feed}}$ 7.9 mmol L⁻¹; logarithmic mean cross sectional area of 7.3×10^{-3} m²; bed width 2 cm; 3.0 g of NCaSil packed to bulk density; flow 200 ml min⁻¹; temperature 293 K. Experimental errors are detailed in Table 2.3. 185

Figure 5.16: Ratio of the inner feed cylinder diameter to the sorbent holder diameter to the cylinder to the length. The ratio is $a:2a:4a$	188
---	-----

List of Tables

Table 1.1: Discharge limits in New Zealand and Chile	4
Table 1.2, Summary of Cu^{2+} sorption onto various sorbents.	7
Table 1.3: Possible molar mass for NCaSil.....	10
Table 2.1: Reagents for the preparation of the weak acid.....	22
Table 2.2: preparation of standards for monomeric silica measurements.....	32
Table 2.3: Summary of total expanded uncertainty	44
Table 3.1: Pseudo-second order model kinetic parameters for the uptake of Cu^{2+} with different stirring speed at 293 K for the plot presented in Figure 3.2.....	52
Table 3.2: Kinetic parameters for the pseudo-second order equation calculated from the data shown in Figure 3.3.....	53
Table 3.3: Pseudo-second order kinetic parameters for the release of calcium to the solution at 293, 313 and 333 K calculate from the data presented in Figure 3.5.	56
Table 3.4: Pseudo-second order kinetic parameters for the release of monomeric silica into solution at 293, 313 and 333 K, calculated from experimental data shown in Figure 3.6.....	59
Table 3.5: pH values at the equilibrium.	64
Table 3.6: kinetic parameters for plane growth in brochantite crystals at 333 K.....	76
Table 3.7: Pseudo-first order kinetic parameters for the development of plane 420 in Brochantite.	80
Table 3.8: Mass balance for the uptake of Cu^{2+} onto NCaSil	84
Table 3.9: Stoichiometric coefficients for Table 3.8	84
Table 3.10: Overall mass balance result	85

Table 3.11, Langmuir, Freundlich and Temkin isotherms parameters using procedure A described in Section 2.3.2. Constants were obtained using experimental data plotted in Figure 3.29.....	99
Table 3.12: Langmuir, Freundlich and Temkin adsorption isotherms parameters using procedure B described in Section 2.3.2. Constants were obtained using experimental data plotted in Figure 3.30.	101
Table 3.13: Thermodynamical parameters for the adsorption of Cu^{2+} onto NCaSil	104
Table 4.1: Summary of the presented control chart parameters for the weak acid generated at Plants 1 and 2 at El Teniente.	132
Table 4.2: Chemical analysis of the liquid portion of the sample.	134
Table 4.3: Concentration of different metals and metalloids found in the suspended solids of the weak acid waste collected at El Teniente.	136
Table 5.1: Advantages and disadvantages of operating the radial flow column in a semi-batch manner by immersion inside a tank.	186
Table 5.2: Radial flow column specifications regarding the volume of solution to be treated and the concentration of Cu^{2+} in solution.....	191

Glossary

$[\text{Ca}]_{\text{Blank}}$, concentration of calcium in the blank in mmol L^{-1} .

$[\text{Ca}]_{\text{eq}}$, concentration of calcium in the sample that has been released at the equilibrium in mmol L^{-1} .

$[\text{Ca}]_t$, concentration of calcium in the sample that has been released at time t in mmol L^{-1} .

$[\text{Cu}]_{\text{eq}}$, concentration of copper in the sample at the equilibrium in mmol L^{-1} .

$[\text{Cu}]_{\text{feed}}$ is the concentration of Cu^{2+} in solution being pumped into a column in mmol L^{-1} .

$[\text{Cu}]_t$, concentration of Cu^{2+} in the sample taken at time t in mmol L^{-1} .

$[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}}$, initial concentration of copper in batch experiments in mmol L^{-1} .

$[\text{Si}]$, is the concentration in the sample for Si in mmol L^{-1} .

a , length of the internal diameter in metres

A , time dependency factor of the Arrhenius equation and has the same units as k

$A_{\text{cross,sec}}$, is the cross sectional area of a RFC following a $a:2a:4a$ ratio

Adsorbent dosage, refers to the amount of adsorbent in grams added to a certain volume of solution in L.

A_{eq} , integrated peak area in counts $\cdot 2\theta$ at the equilibrium

A_m , mean logarithmic area of a cylindrical wall in m^2

AMD, Acid Mine Dranaige

$A_r(\text{Si})$, relative atomic mass of silicon

ARD, Acid Rock Dranaige

A_t , integrated peak area in counts $\cdot 2\theta$ at any time t

a_T , Temkin model constant

B , brochantite

b_T , Temkin model constant

C , calcium carbonate

C_e , concentration in solution at the equilibrium of a certain analyte

C_L , length of the radial flow column

COD, chemical oxygen demand in mg L^{-1}

CODELCO, *Corporación Nacional del Cobre*, Chilean state owned mining company

D_{int} , diameter of the inner feed cylinder of the radial flow column

D_p , modified Reynolds number variable related to the particles diameter of the packing material

D_{SB} , diameter of the sorbent holder cylinder

E_a , activation energy

EDS, energy dispersive spectroscopy

G, superficial mass velocity ($G = H \cdot \rho$)

g_c , gravitational constant to convert from kg-f to Newton

H, hydraulic loading

h, kq_e^2 initial rate of adsorption

k, kinetic rate constant

kA_{eq} , initial adsorption rate for the pseudo first order model for powder-XRD kinetic follow-up study

kA_{eq}^2 , initial adsorption rate for the pseudo second adsorption model for powder-XRD kinetic follow-up study

K_F , Freundlich constant

K_L , Langmuir constant

kq_e , initial adsorption rate for the pseudo first adsorption model

kq_e^2 , initial adsorption rate for the pseudo second adsorption model

L, axial length of the packing chamber of the RFC

LAL, lower action limit

LWL, lower warning limit

m_{NCaSil} , mass of NCaSil added at beginning of the adsorption experiment in g

n, exponential

N, nanostructure calcium silicate, NCaSil

NCaSil, nanostructured calcium silicate

N_{Re} , modified Reynolds number

P, posnjakite

Q, flow of a certain fluid

q_e , amount adsorbed at the equilibrium in mmol g^{-1} .

q_m , maximum adsorption capacity or maximum loading capacity of a given material in mmol g^{-1} . This parameter is obtained from the Langmuir model.

$q_{r,e,Ca}$ concentration of Ca^{2+} released at the equilibrium in mmol L^{-1}

q_{r,e,SiO_2} is the concentration of monomeric silica at the equilibrium expressed as SiO_2 in mmol L^{-1} .

$q_{r,t,Ca}$, concentration of Ca^{2+} at time t in mmol L^{-1} .

q_{r,t,SiO_2} , concentration of SiO_2 at time t in mmol L^{-1} .

q_t is the amount adsorbed of any given adsorbate at time t in mmol g^{-1} .

R, gas constant $8.314 \text{ J mol}^{-1} \text{ K}^{-1}$

Re, Reynolds number

rpm, Revolution per minute

S_0 , surface area of particle per unit of volume

SEM, scanning electron microscopy

T, temperature

t , time

U_0 , superficial velocity

UAL, upper action limit

UWL, upper warning limit

v , average axial velocity of a fluid

V_{feed} is the volume of copper sulfate solution utilized in the experiment in L.

V_{RFC} , the volume where the NCaSil is packed in the RFC (packing chamber)

$V_{treated}$, volume to be treated by the RFC column

W, wroewolfeite

XRD, X-ray diffraction

A, integrated peak area of a certain reflection in a powder-XRD pattern in counts·2 θ

ΔG , Gibbs free energy

ΔH° , standard enthalpy

Δp , pressure drop through a packed column

ΔS° , standard entropy

ε , void fraction of a packed column from 0 to 1

μ , fluid viscosity in Pa·s

ρ , density of the fluid kg m⁻³

ρ_{NCaSil} bulk density of NCaSil 70 kg m⁻³

Chapter 1 , Introduction

Heavy metals in solution and their risk to the environment are well known [1]. Therefore, great effort has been placed in searching for new technologies and the improvement of the actual treating methods. Special emphasis has been placed into the field of adsorbents looking for materials that gather not only exceptional contaminant removal efficiency but are environmentally friendly [2-5]. The motivations have been on one hand, the remediation of contaminated water and on the other hand, the recovery of valuable metal ions.

In this thesis both visions will be addressed through the enrichment of Cu^{2+} on the surface of a nanostructured calcium silicate a novel adsorbent material patented by Victoria University of Wellington.

1.1 Background information on New Zealand and Chile water availability and condition

Water covers three quarters of earth's surface [6], around 94% of it makes up the oceans and the remainder 6% is fresh water. Out of the total fresh water 72% is found in groundwaters and the remainder 27% in glaciers and ice caps [7]. Most of this comparatively pure water has to be treated physically and chemically in order to achieve drinking water standards. New Zealand possesses large reserves of water accompanied with high rainfall in most places, making the water suitable for human use without major treatment. But not all countries have such abundance, for example, Chile shares New Zealand's situation in the south but in the far north the landscape is covered by desert with an annual rainfall of less than 5.7 mm [8] making water a scarce resource. The availability of water is crucial to the northern regions of Chile since most of the large scale mines are located in that area. Mining companies

usually coexist with farmers withdrawing water resources, using water and discharging it back into rivers. Special caution has to be taken since industrial and human activity turns water into a carrier for a wide range of pollutants that vary from organic substances and microbes to metal ions among many others. If these wastewaters are not treated before they are discharged they can deeply affect the environment transporting polluting agents far away from the source.

Metal ions are considered to be harmful if their concentration is higher than allowed limits, since they undergo different chemical reactions some of which mediate the formation of free radicals causing changes to DNA structure [9]. Metals such as iron, copper, chromium, vanadium or cobalt mainly undergo redox-cycling reactions, for other metals like mercury, nickel and cadmium the predominant mechanism consists in bond formation with sulfhydryl groups of proteins and depletion of glutathione [9]. As an example mercury can be bioaccumulated as methyl mercury by fish and subsequently transferred to humans by its consumption [10].

Copper is a cofactor for proteins involved in bioreactions such as respiration, connective tissue formation, iron metabolism, free radical eradication and neurological function [9]. The recommended daily copper intake in adults is 0.9 mg d^{-1} [11]. In human cells it is found chemically-bonded to proteins through histidine, methionine and cysteine. Recent studies show that the amount of free-copper is less than a single ion per cell, which suggests that it is easily complexed [9, 12]. There are two main diseases related to copper accumulation in the human tissue. The first one is Menkes disease, which involves the abnormal accumulation of copper in kidneys and intestinal mucosa leading to a deficiency of this element in other systems not allowing copper to participate as a co-factor in proteins. The second is known as Wilson's disease which involves an abnormal copper accumulation in the liver and the brain which may lead to portal hypertension, esophageal varices, chronic active hepatitis, liver cancer, frontal lobe disorder, depression, anxiety and psychosis. In the cell, Cu^{2+} may be reduced to Cu^{+} by glutathione and ascorbic acid which may generate free radicals *via* Fenton chemistry [9]. Dikalov et al. [13] reported that neurotoxic forms of Amyloid β , A β (1-42), A β (1-40), and also A β (25-35) stimulated copper-mediated oxidation of ascorbate, whereas nontoxic A β (40-1) did not. Dikalov concluded that toxic A β peptides stimulate copper mediated oxidation of ascorbate and generation of hydroxyl radicals *via* the Fenton reaction. Therefore cupric-amyloid peptide may be involved in the pathogenesis of Alzheimer's disease.

Governments have put special emphasis on reducing the wastes to minimize human exposure and damage to the environment. Maximum discharge limits have been set and are monitored and regulated by different entities and laws.

The allowed concentration in wastewaters in Chile is regulated nationwide by *Decreto Supremo n°90* [14] and in New Zealand by bylaws specific for each city council respectively. The maximum discharge values in each country for some inorganic contaminants are listed in Table 1.1.

Table 1.1: Discharge limits in New Zealand and Chile

Element	Chile*	New Zealand**
	Maximum allowed concentration [mg L ⁻¹]	
Al	1	300
As	0.5	5
Cd	0.01	0.5
Cu	1	10
Cr total	0.1	5
Cr (VI)	0.05	
Sn	0.5	20
Fe	5	300
Mn	0.3	20
Hg	0.001	0.005
Mo	1	10
Ni	3	10
Pb	0.5	10
Se	0.1	10
Sb	-	10
Zn	20	10

*Discharge limits in Chile are for discharges into rivers.

**Discharge limits correspond to the trade waste bylaw of Wellington City Council, chosen as an example. [15]

The summarized information helps as an overview of the regulations and they are not meant to be compared since in New Zealand waste water enters a collection system that has the outlet in the water treatment plant of the region.

Limits set in Chile help as a guideline towards the concentrations that has to be met in a process that intends to clean waste waters prior to discharge into a body of water.

1.2 Adsorbents

An adsorbent could be defined as a material that possesses available sites on its surface with which molecules/atoms can interact or react. The ideal adsorbent can be defined as one that has the following properties: high loading capacity; fast kinetics; in the presence of the target adsorbate the equilibrium is highly-displaced towards the formation of products; effective regeneration and recovery of the adsorbed species; high surface area; pore size that allows intraparticle diffusion of the targeted atom, ion or molecule; a mean particle size that allows continuous column operations without large backpressures; adsorbs the contaminant of interest at a wide range of pH; and, selectivity towards the adsorbate of interest in presence of other potential adsorbates. Furthermore, other properties could be desired such as low cost and being environmentally benign. In the literature a wide range of adsorbents have been proposed and studied for the uptake of metals from solutions.

Usually adsorbents are able to remove target molecules or ions in the range of millimoles of molecules, atoms or ions per gram of adsorbent. In the case of ion adsorption from solution these adsorptions are in the order of 0.05 to 10 mmol g⁻¹ [4, 5, 16-30], being most commonly 0.1 to 1 mmol g⁻¹. One could consider as commercially competitive an adsorbent which can remove from solution 1 mmol of a certain ion or molecule per gram of adsorbent used.

Recently different low cost sorbents mainly biomass from by-products of industrial production or simply “useless” biomass (e.g sawdust, rice husk), have been studied as sorbents for metal ions in solution [22, 29, 31]. Biomass certainly has been seen to be a successful sorbent but major drawbacks come from the biodegradation of the structure which limits its use in long term applications [24]. Ion exchange resins and materials have also been studied and applied for the removal of metal ions [26, 32, 33] since they offer the opportunity of regenerating the adsorptive properties. Typically the main difference between adsorbents is related to their surface chemistry. For example, biomass adsorbents have organic functional groups such as amino, alcohol and carboxylates on the surface. On the other hand, some adsorbents may offer exchangeable ions on the surfaces such as ion exchange resin (IX) or zeolites. These materials adsorb the target ion by releasing H⁺, OH⁻, Cl⁻, Na⁺ or NH₄⁺, depending whether an anion or cation is being exchanged. The above mentioned groups offer to immobilize a molecule, atom or ion on the surface by strong interactions that range from the electrostatic (ion exchange) to the formation

of covalent bonds (organic functional groups). Other adsorbents may rely on weak interactions such as van der Waals forces, dipole to dipole interaction or even hydrophobicity to uptake molecules.

In the literature many adsorbents are tested against solutions containing Cu^{2+} as this ion is a relatively safe and cheap example to study for metal ion sorption. In Table 1.2 are shown the adsorption capacity and the Langmuir constant (equilibrium constant) found in the literature for copper sorption onto various sorbents.

Table 1.2, Summary of Cu²⁺ sorption onto various sorbents.

Material	q_m [mmol g ⁻¹]	K_L [L mmol ⁻¹]	Reference
Biosorbent			
Chitosan	0.08 – 3.5	-	[22]
Crosslinked chitosan	0.79 – 1.26	-	
Saw dust	0.22	-	
Rice bran	0.53	14.9	[29]
Zeolites			
Cliptonolite	0.03- 0.06	-	[22]
Chabacite	0.08	-	
Chabazite–phillipsite	0.006	-	
Clay			
Fly ash-wollostonite	0.019	-	[28]
Dolomite (turkish)	0.13	4445	
Ion Exchange Resins (IX)			
Dowex 50	0.35	0.953	[26]
Lewatit CNP 80	0.16	0.445	[27]
Other			
Iron III waste fertilizer industry	0.25	-	[22]
Activated carbon	0.14 – 0.76	-	
Chitosan-coated magnetic nanoparticles modified with α -ketoglutaric acid	1.51	3.13	[34]

From the data given in Table 1.2 it can be seen that generally biosorbents present a larger loading capacity of copper ions than other materials. This can be explained by the large number of functional groups on their surface that can interact with the metal ions. Most of the adsorbents have a mean Langmuir constant¹ value of 0.1 - 1 L mmol⁻¹ but in the case of turkish-dolomite the value is two orders of magnitude

¹ The Langmuir constant is the equilibrium constant of an adsorption process which exhibits a Langmuir behaviour. For more information please refer to section 3.3.1.

higher. This difference may be attributed to the difference in the type of reaction with the surface.

1.3 Nanostructured Calcium Silicate Hydrate (NCaSil)

NCaSil is a proprietary material reported by Johnston, McFarlane and Borrmann [35]. The synthesis is achieved *via* precipitation of dissolved silica by calcium ions at alkaline pH under controlled conditions of mixing, temperature and ageing time. The properties of NCaSil materials were studied extensively by McFarlane [36]. NCaSil consists of nanometre platelets stacked semi-randomly, forming aggregated particles of a few micrometres in size (approx. 1-100 μm). The length of such structure is proportional to the ageing time. The macrostructure is similar in shape to a gypsum desert rose but additional information from X-ray powder diffraction (XRD) shows no long range order thus indicating that the material is amorphous or polycrystalline. Moreover, only two broad peaks arise from XRD analysis which further indicates a two dimensional ordering within the material commonly seen in calcium silicate hydrates. Surface analysis revealed that NCaSil has a high surface area, typically in the order of 300-700 $\text{m}^2 \text{g}^{-1}$. A micrograph of the NCaSil surface and platelet structure is shown in Figure 1.1.

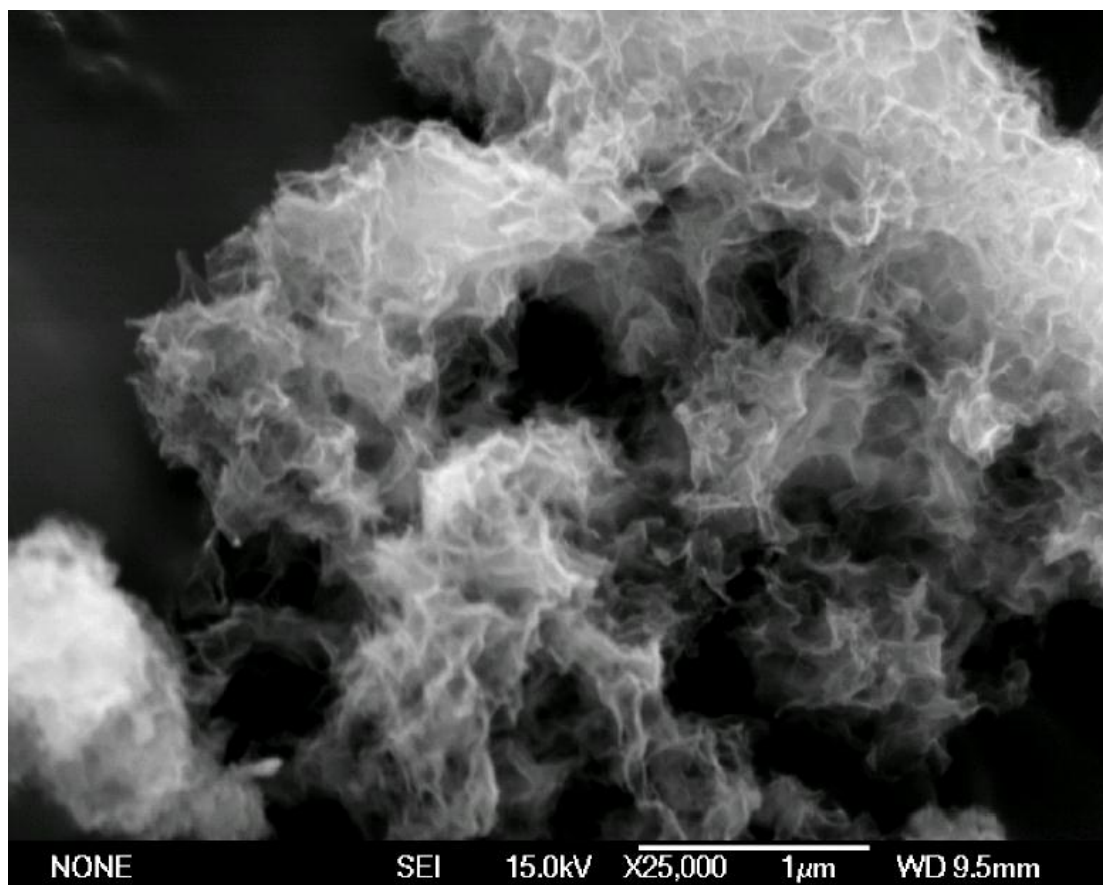


Figure 1.1: Scanning electron micrograph of the NCaSil surface and platelet structure. [37]

The structure of the NCaSil is believed to consist of tetrahedral SiO_4^{4-} connected through chains bridged by Ca^{2+} ions as shown in Figure 1.2. The material is mainly composed by Q^2 Si with few Q^1 , Q^3 and Q^4 as reflected from ^{29}Si -MAS-NMR reported by McFarlane [36], suggesting long chains of tetrahedral silicate.

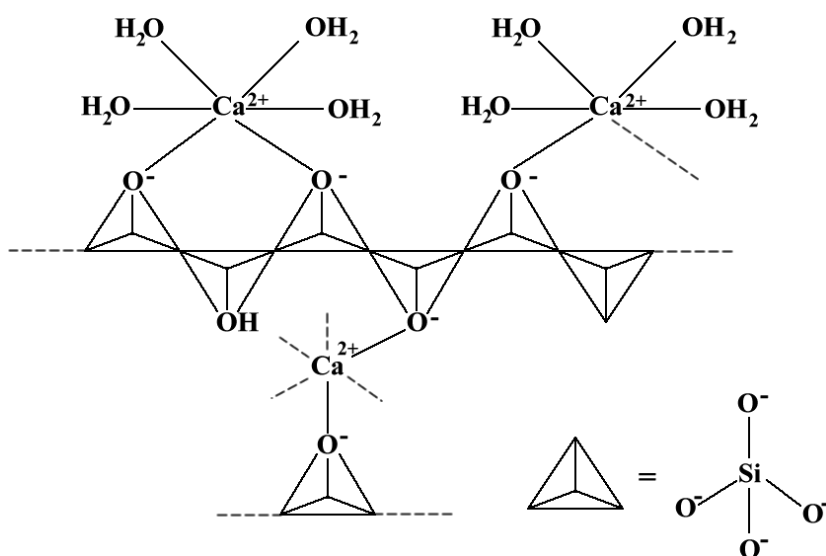


Figure 1.2: Suggested formula and schematic of nanostructured calcium silicate, showing the chain-like nature of the material [37]. Calcium is present on the surface and in between silicate layers. Dashed lines represent bonds to other silicate chains.

Several spectroscopic techniques such as solid state ^1H -MAS-NMR, X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS), X-ray fluorescence (XRF) and ion-beam spectroscopic studies of the material have demonstrated the presence of physisorbed water and surface-bound hydroxyl groups. The results led to the empirical formula,

$$\text{Ca}_w\text{SiO}_x(\text{OH})_y \cdot z\text{H}_2\text{O} \quad (\text{eq. 1.1})$$

where: $w = 0.05 - 1$, $x = 2.05 - 3$, $y = 0 - 0.5$, $z = 1.4 - 2.5$.

Although a value of w equal to 0.05 is unlikely as this is obtained when the NCaSil is contacted with a low pH solution to create pH-adjusted NCaSil, thus a range of 0.5 - 1 was taken into consideration. Taking in consideration these stoichiometric values reported by McFarlane [36] we may calculate an approximate molar mass for NCaSil in three ranges of content. These values are shown in Table 1.3.

Table 1.3: Possible molar mass for NCaSil

Low-range	w	x	y	z
	0.5	2.05	0	1.4
	NCaSil Molar mass [g mol⁻¹]			
	106.12			
Mid-range	w	x	y	z
	0.75	2.53	0.25	1.9
	NCaSil Molar mass [g mol⁻¹]			
	137.07			
High-range	w	x	y	z
	1	3	0.5	2.5
	NCaSil Molar mass [g mol⁻¹]			
	169.66			

*Compositions are not electrically neutral but serve as an approximation for NCaSil true molar mass

The values shown in Table 1.3 are an approximation to the real molar mass since different combinations of the stoichiometric coefficients can be taken resulting in a molar mass within those boundaries. In this thesis the mid-range value will be used for calculations.

It is believed that the material structure relates to wollastonite (CaSiO_3) due to a phase transformation of NCaSil into this mineral at temperatures higher than 720°C .

The fabrication of NCaSil presents challenges during the drying step, loosing water by evaporation due to the large surface area that creates a high surface tension. As the material is dried water begins to evaporate causing the platelet structure to

collapse. The loss of the microstructure reduces the surface area of the material. Three different approaches have been developed by McFarlane *et al.* [36] to overcome this collapse.

- 1) During the filtration step replace the solvent (water) within the microstructure of NCaSil by one with a lower surface tension, such as ethanol.
- 2) Reinforcement of the NCaSil structure by condensing a layer of silica between the adjacent platelets of the material. The reinforcement is achieved by contacting a slurry of NCaSil with a solution of silicate, where $\text{H}_{(4-n)}\text{SiO}_{4n}^-$ ions will preferably be sorbed in the acute angle of the platelets reducing the surface tension and increasing the stability of the system. Subsequent acidification will cause the silicate ions to form a silica layer. This material can be wetted and dried several times, without causing significant reduction of its surface area.
- 3) Acid treatment of the NCaSil slurry: calcium ions are exchanged by protons generating new silanol groups. These new silanol groups can condense reducing the surface tension. This modified NCaSil can be wetted and dried several times just like a reinforced one. However, this method is wasteful of reagents, as most of the calcium is leached out.

When contacted with water NCaSil releases OH^- and Ca^{2+} ions until equilibrium is reached. In Figure 1.3 is shown the leaching of OH^- and Ca^{2+} ions from NCaSil as a function of time when contacted with a pH 7.2 solution (water).

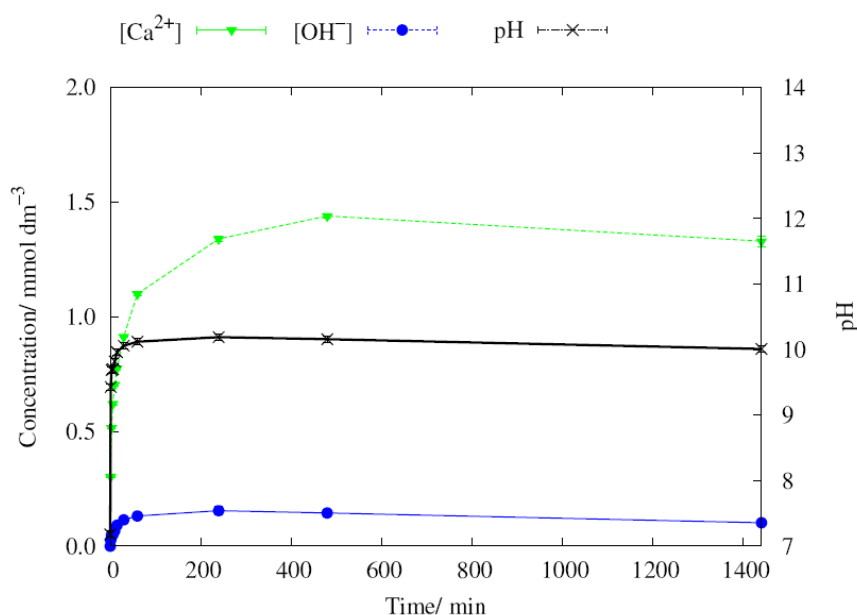
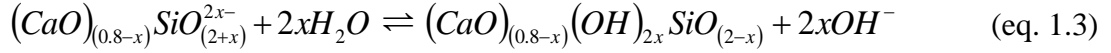
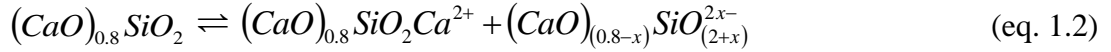
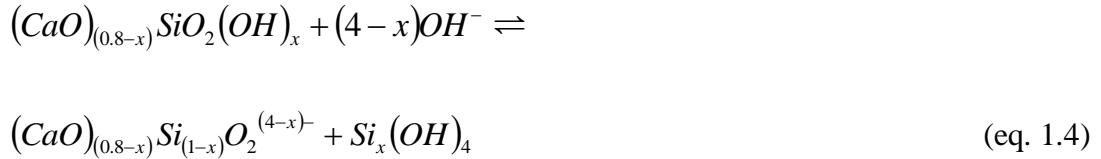


Figure 1.3: OH^- and Ca^{2+} leaching from NCaSil. Graph taken from reference [37].

Cairns [37] proposed a two step mechanism for the release of calcium and hydroxide ions into the solution with the NCaSil attaining a negative charge.



Hydroxide ions react further with the silicate backbone to release monomeric silica into the solution.



For most silicates the chemical reaction given in eq. 1.4 occurs over long periods of days to weeks and is unlikely that it contributes to the overall process giving rise to a discrepancy with the experimental results [37]. Nevertheless the mechanism depicts well the leaching of ions when the solution has a low pH value and/or contains a large amount of exchangeable metal ions. However, the microstructure of the material is lost (time < 10 min) forming a soluble form of silicate when 1 g of NCaSil is contacted with 1 L of a pH 1 solution. Therefore, studies have been limited to pH values > 4. The sorption of various cations and anions has been studied, taking into consideration the possibility of ion exchange and formation of insoluble compounds by the presence of OH^- and Ca^{2+} in the structure. Borrmann [38] reported the formation of a Ca-I complex when molecular iodine was adsorbed. Intensive research has been carried out by Southam [39] on phosphate uptake with NCaSil by the precipitation of insoluble calcium phosphates species on the surface.

Cairns et al. [40] studied the sorption of $CuNO_3$ and $CuCl_2$ at different concentrations showing that crystals of rouatite and atacamite were formed readily when concentrations higher than 8.0 mmol L^{-1} of Cu^{2+} were used. Furthermore, NCaSil reported to gradually release hydroxide ions into solution when contacted with distilled water. This effect was enhanced when the experiment was carried out using an 80 mmol L^{-1} Cu^{2+} solution. Overall, the material exhibited a high loading capacity and fast rate of adsorption with extractions efficiencies of over 95% for all the different studied salts at concentrations up to 7.9 mmol L^{-1} . Although enough kinetic information for STP conditions was obtained, information about kinetic parameters at different temperatures was not obtained. This is important for the understanding of

the adsorption mechanism, as well to see if increasing temperature improves or decreases the adsorption of Cu^{2+} . Furthermore, no study over the release of calcium and monomeric silica into the solution at different temperatures was done.

Formation of hydroxide precipitates over clay minerals and metal oxides is not new and it has been reported by several authors for metals such as Co^{2+} , Cu^{2+} and Ni^{2+} [41-43]. In cases where the adsorbent was aluminum-free talc and amorphous silica the adsorption of Ni resulted in the formation of $\alpha\text{-Ni(OH)}_2$ -like precipitates [43]. This could be an indication of the first step on the adsorption of copper ions onto the NCaSil forming copper hydroxides on the surface. In fact, Spark et al. [44] showed that copper hydroxide is an intermediate in the formation of copper hydroxide nitrate and copper hydroxide chloride minerals.

The author believes that the mechanism by which the Cu^{2+} is adsorbed may involve several steps of mass transport towards surface of NCaSil, hydrolysis of the material, ion exchange with calcium ions, precipitation of Cu^{2+} hydroxide salts and nucleation of Cu^{2+} onto crystalline structures. In addition, the electrostatic attraction between Cu^{2+} and the negative surface charge of the silicate should be considered as it was proven by Klimsa [45] using zeta potential measurements over time during the uptake reaction occurred. Moreover, there is also the chance that the release of Ca^{2+} and Si(OH)_4 , is independent from the adsorption of Cu^{2+} .

In addition, the ability of NCaSil to readily uptake copper from solution represents a great potential to treat waste solutions containing a high concentration of copper [Cu^{2+}] from 10^{-1} to 10 mmol L^{-1} . This kind of waste streams is usually found in the mining industry or naturally occurring as Acid Mine Drainage (AMD). Therefore, the removal of copper from solution will be of great importance not only from an environmental point of view but also under an economic perspective generating a solid with commercial value where the metal ion has been enriched.

Cairns carried out all his studies using $\text{CuNO}_3 \cdot 3\text{H}_2\text{O}$ and $\text{CuCl}_2 \cdot 2\text{H}_2\text{O}$. In this work kinetic and equilibrium studies were done utilizing $\text{CuSO}_4 \cdot 5\text{H}_2\text{O}$ since sulfate concentrations in liquid mining waste are usually higher than nitrate and chloride [46, 47].

Fast kinetics and a large maximum loading capacity offers the opportunity to build a device for the continuous adsorption of Cu^{2+} which can compete with existing materials and processes. Furthermore, the surface chemistry of NCaSil allows the possibility of treating mining waste containing high concentrations of Cu^{2+} in

solution resulting in a clean effluent and a copper-rich solid. Regardless of the loss of the microstructure, the formation of copper hydroxide species opens up the possibility of reintroducing this by-product at some stage during the production of copper reducing the costs.

1.4 Objectives

Main objective

Study the adsorption of Cu^{2+} ions onto NCaSil in batch and in a continuous setup in order to design a water purification cartridge for high dissolved metal concentration stream decontamination.

Secondary objectives

- Identify the steps in the mechanism by which Cu^{2+} is adsorbed onto the surface of NCaSil. Establish rates of the different processes occurring during the uptake.
- Obtain thermodynamic values such as E_a , ΔH° , ΔS° and ΔG for the adsorption of Cu^{2+} which will allow understanding of what is occurring in the system and practical information on the dependence with temperature variations.
- Study the continuous adsorption of Cu^{2+} using a conventional axial flow column and a custom built axial flow column. Establish optimum sizing and operation for pilot scale operation.

Chapter 2 , Experimental Procedure

The work presented in this PhD thesis is mainly based on the sorption of Cu^{2+} and the release of OH^- , Ca^{2+} and SiO_4^{4-} from the NCaSil in batch or continuous setups using columns packed with NCaSil. It also includes the characterisation of a real mining waste and the application of NCaSil as an adsorbent to recover Cu^{2+} from simulated waste. Below are the different procedures and techniques used in this work to prepare, execute and retrieve experimental data.

2.1 NCaSil preparation

2.1.1 Reagents

- Sodium silicate, ORICA with 28.5% wt. content as SiO_2 , N grade.
- Calcium hydroxide, $\text{Ca}(\text{OH})_2$, acquired from Merck KGaA with a 96% purity.
- Distilled water, produced in the laboratory.
- Hydrochloric acid, HCl , from Sigma Aldrich, 37% wt., analytical grade.
- Ethanol, technical grade.

2.1.2 Procedure to manufacture NCaSil

The procedure was identical to the one utilized by Cairns and McFarlane in their theses [36, 37]. In a 500 mL plastic beaker 15.34 g of sodium silicate were weighed and subsequently 250 mL of distilled water were added. Separately 5.32 g of calcium hydroxide was suspended in 250 mL of water using a 1 L plastic beaker. To this solution 4.3 mL of a 37% wt. HCl was added under stirring for homogenisation. Subsequently the solution containing sodium silicate was added rapidly. NCaSil is formed readily under these conditions and the suspension was left under stirring for 30 min. The slurry was left ageing overnight allowing the formation of platelet macrostructure. After 24 h the material was filtered and washed with water to remove the excess of calcium, sodium and chloride ions. A final wash with ethanol using double the volume of the filter cake was performed to prevent the structure from collapsing reducing its surface area. Finally, NCaSil was dried and stored at 383 K.

2.2 Kinetic studies on the adsorption Cu^{2+} in batch configuration

2.2.1 Reagents

- Copper sulfate pentahydrate $\text{CuSO}_4 \cdot 5\text{H}_2\text{O}$, from Carlo Erba reagents, 98% purity.
- Distilled water, produced in our laboratory.
- NCaSil, prepared as described in Section 2.1.2.

2.2.2 Adsorption study

For kinetic experiments solutions of 1.6, 7.9 and 15.7 mmol L^{-1} of Cu^{2+} were prepared dissolving $\text{CuSO}_4 \cdot 5\text{H}_2\text{O}$ in a 1 L volumetric flask. The copper solution was transferred into an Erlenmeyer flask over a heating plate equipped with magnetic stirring. After the homogenisation of the solution, 1.0000 g of dried NCaSil was added into the solution under a stirring speed of 500 rpm. Samples were taken from the feed and at time intervals of 1, 3, 5, 10, 15, 30, 45, 60, 90, 120, 240, 1440 min using a 10 mL polypropylene syringe. The samples were filtered through a Whatman n°2 filter paper into a plastic vial and stored under refrigeration at 277 K. Usually, samples were analysed immediately after finishing the experiment.

With the intention of having a larger amount of solids to study the kinetics of crystal growth using powder-XRD techniques, the experiments were done in a similar manner as described above using concentrations of 15.7 mmol L^{-1} of Cu^{2+} . The entire content of the flask was filtered at a certain time. The filter cake was dried in open air for 72 h and stored inside glass vials.

This methodology was repeated for all studied temperatures ranging from 277 to 343 K. For experiments below the room temperature (293 K) a mixture of water and ice was placed inside a metallic pot to cool down the flask containing the copper solution. A temperature of 277 K was reached with this setup. In the case of the experiments carried out above the room temperature a hot plate equipped with a thermostat was used. At the beginning of the project this equipment was not available and the temperature was stabilized on a standard hot plate adjusting the knob until the desired temperature was reached.

Stirring speeds of 50 rpm were also studied in order to get information on the importance of this parameter on the adsorption kinetics.

2.3 Study of the equilibrium of Cu^{2+} adsorption in batch configuration

Below is the procedure to study the equilibrium of the sorption and generate experimental data that will help to understand the thermodynamics and mechanism of the adsorption Cu^{2+} and the release of Ca^{2+} , OH^- and $\text{Si}(\text{OH})_4$.

2.3.1 Reagents

- Copper sulfate pentahydrate $\text{CuSO}_4 \cdot 5\text{H}_2\text{O}$, from Carlo Erba reagents, 98% purity.
- Distilled water, produced in our laboratory.
- NCaSil, prepared as described in Section 2.1.2.

2.3.2 Adsorption studies

The structure of commonly used adsorbents such as ion exchange resins or activated carbon remain unvaried when they are subjected to operational conditions. In contrast, NCaSil disaggregates and dissolves depending on the chemical (pH) and physical (stirring intensity and temperature) conditions of the media. Therefore, it was necessary to complement two different experimental approaches to obtain data with higher quality. Procedure A was the first attempt to generate data from the equilibrium using a shaking water bath. Although the shaking mechanism worked, it was not strong enough to disaggregate lumps of NCaSil.

To obtain better results, procedure B was done using a magnetic stirrer to disintegrate the lumps and expose fresh surface to the solution.

Procedure A

Copper sulfate solutions with concentrations of 2.0, 3.9, 4.7, 6.3, 7.1, 7.9, 11.8 and 15.7 mmol L^{-1} of Cu^{2+} were prepared with $\text{CuSO}_4 \cdot 5\text{H}_2\text{O}$. The salt was dissolved in distilled water in a beaker before transferring it into a 1 L volumetric flask and completing the remaining volume with water.

In a 125 mL sealable plastic vessel 100 mL of stock solution were added and subsequently 0.1000 g of NCaSil was added into the solution. The plastic vessel was closed with its cap and placed inside a shaking water bath. Five hours elapsed before the samples were taken out and a portion immediately filtered through a whatmann n°2 filter paper directly into a 25 mL plastic container. The filtrate was stored in the

fridge at 277 K. The filter cake was air dried for 72 h to be analysed and subsequently stored in glass vials.

Procedure B

Solutions of different concentrations were prepared in 2 L portions in order to have enough solution (1.5 L total) for all 3 temperatures. These solutions had concentrations of 2.0, 3.9, 4.7, 6.3, 7.1, 7.9, 11.8 and 15.7 mmol L⁻¹ of Cu²⁺, and were prepared using CuSO₄·5H₂O. The salt was dissolved in a beaker and subsequently transferred into a volumetric flask where the remaining volume was completed with distilled water.

In a measuring cylinder 500 mL of the solution were added and subsequently transferred into an Erlenmeyer flask. The solution was stirred over a hot plate equipped with magnetic stirring and a thermostat. 0.5000 g of dried NCaSil was weighed. The solid was poured into the solution under a stirring speed of 500 rpm. After 24 h the entire contents of the flask were filtered through a Whatmann n°2 filter paper with a Büchner funnel and flask, using vacuum filtration.

The filtrate was stored in a sealed plastic vial inside the fridge at 277 K and the filter cake was dried open air for 72 h before placing it inside a glass vial.

This procedure was repeated when the reaction was studied at 303 and 313 K.

2.4 Mining Waste Collection and Treatment

2.4.1 Mining Waste Collection

Two 1 L samples of Caletones smelter weak acid were collected by CODELCO staff at El Teniente mine (34° 07' S and 70° 27' W) at 11 AM (GMT -4) on the 9th of August 2010. Both samples were stored in a cooler carry-bag and taken to Hidrolab ltda. in Santiago, Chile, a private laboratory holding ISO 17025 certification. The sample containing suspended solids was shipped to Victoria University of Wellington, New Zealand and Georg-Simon-Ohm Hochschule in Germany for further analyses.

A daily analysis of the weak acid effluent was undertaken on site by the acid plant operator. In this work, data collected from May 2010 until October 2010 is presented. Control charts were plotted (presented in the appendix) for the data in order to monitor and understand the long-term operation of the sulfuric acid plant, the quality of the weak acid being discharged and to place the samples collected into context. The charts present the average value for the variables analysed over time. The lower and upper warning limits (LWL and UWL), which are chosen to be twice the standard deviation ($\pm 2\sigma$) from the average, are also presented. The control charts also include the lower and upper action limits (LAL and UAL) defined to be three times the standard deviation ($\pm 3\sigma$). Approximately 99.7% of the results fall inside these limits. If any data lies outside the LAL or UAL immediate action should be taken to bring the operational output back close to the average.

2.4.2 Preparation of a simulated mining waste

After characterising the liquid portion of the waste (refer to Section 2.7.3.1) the acquired data were used to emulate the waste with the main components that were present in concentrations $>1 \text{ mg L}^{-1}$. Aluminium was excluded as it formed a precipitate when it was added to the multicomponent solution. Trying to match the counter ion concentration with those reported on the analysis was a challenge, therefore if an excess was to happen usually nitrate salts were used in order to prevent the formation of a precipitate.

A total volume of 1 L of mining waste was prepared using the salts and amounts detailed in Table 2.1.

Table 2.1: Reagents for the preparation of the weak acid

Analyte	Source	Mass added [mg]	Concentration [mg L ⁻¹]
Cu	CuSO ₄ ·5H ₂ O	2044	510
Ca	Ca(NO ₃) ₂	6327	1530
Fe	FeSO ₄ ·7H ₂ O	597.4	120
Pb	Pb(NO ₃) ₂	49.6	31
Mo	(NH ₄) ₆ Mo ₇ O ₂₄ ·4H ₂ O	95.7	52
As [AsO ₄ ³⁻]	Na ₃ AsO ₄	22586	8140
SO ₄ ²⁻	H ₂ SO ₄	64369	65453
	CuSO ₄ ·5H ₂ O	0.1	
	FeSO ₄ ·7H ₂ O	0.02	
NO ₃ ⁻	Ca(NO ₃) ₂	4782	4800
	Pb(NO ₃) ₂	18.6	
H ₂ O ₂	H ₂ O ₂ 30% wt	1	1

The reagents were dissolved in a beaker before being transferred into a 1 L volumetric flask. Taking into consideration the E vs pH diagrams (Pourbaix diagrams) of all elements a certain amount of H₂O₂ was added into the solution to raise the potential and stabilise the elements in their soluble ionic forms preventing the formation of precipitates. The addition of calcium nitrate as a source of calcium also provides nitrate to the solution helping to keep certain cations soluble that instead would form sulfate precipitates. This action, although unwanted, was necessary due to the complexity of a multi elemental sample. After adding all dissolved salts into the flask the remaining volume was completed with distilled water. The resulting pH value of the solution was -0.1.

2.4.3 Emulated Mining waste Treatment.

The treatment of the emulated mining waste consists in 4 steps: first, raising the pH to prevent NCaSil from hydrolysing; second, solid liquid separation by vacuum filtration; third, addition of NCaSil to remove Cu²⁺ from solution; and fourth, a final solid-liquid separation by vacuum filtration to retrieve the Cu²⁺ enriched solid and discharge of depleted liquid.

An aliquot of 500 mL of the emulated mining waste solution was transferred into a 2 L Erlenmeyer flask using a measuring cylinder. Subsequently the flask was placed over a magnetic stirrer.

Taking into consideration that NCaSil is completely hydrolysed at pH values < 2 , the first step involved raising the pH from its initial value of -0.1 to 3 by adding 600 mL of a 30% wt. milk of lime ($\text{Ca}(\text{OH})_2$ suspension). The reaction was allowed to stand for 15 minutes and a white precipitate developed over this time. The suspension was filtered using a typical vacuum filtration setup. The filter cake was dried and stored at 383 K inside a porcelain dish and the filtrate transferred into a new 2 L flask.

The next step of the treatment consisted in adding 1.0019 g of NCaSil into the flask containing pH adjusted emulated mining waste filtrate. The solution was stirred for 24 h and then filtered. The filtrate was stored in a plastic container at 277 K and the filter cake was dried in open air for 72 h inside the hood and stored inside a glass vial.

The filtrate and the filter cake were analysed using the same techniques as those mentioned in Section 2.7.

2.5 Continuous adsorption studies

Two different columns were tested. The first one was a conventional axial flow column which was operated in a downward flow. The second was a custom build radial flow column (RFC), which was operated in outward flow and by immersion in a tank containing copper ions in solution.

2.5.1 Reagents

- Copper sulfate pentahydrate, from Carlo Erba reagents, 98% purity.
- Distilled water, produced in our laboratory.
- NCaSil, prepared as described in Section 2.1.2.

2.5.2 Conventional axial flow column

The column was made out of glass having a total length of 25 cm, of which 14 cm can be packed. The internal column diameter was 2 cm. Both ends of the column were sealed by a septum. The bottom septum, located at the outlet, had a filter paper placed between two polyurethane meshes as a packing support. Into each septum a hole was drilled on the centre and a 4 cm piece of nylon tubing with an internal diameter of 2 mm was inserted. The tubing coming from the pump was attached to the nylon tubing of the column by plastic moorings. The system proved to be leak proof under the experimental conditions studied. An example of this packed column is displayed in Figure 2.1.

2.5.2.1 Operational procedure for the conventional axial flow column

The column was tested using three different concentrations and flows, and two different heights. The last one given by the amount of NCaSil added to the column. Different packing densities could not be studied due to the high back pressures generated when the material was compressed.

In order to pack the column either 0.5 or 1.0 g of NCaSil were added using a funnel to the column on top of the packing support. Subsequently a round filter paper cut to fit inside the column was placed on top of the NCaSil. Afterwards, 1 cm of glass beads was placed on top to prevent the NCaSil moving and equalize flow distribution inside the column. Figure 2.1 shows the typical packed column.

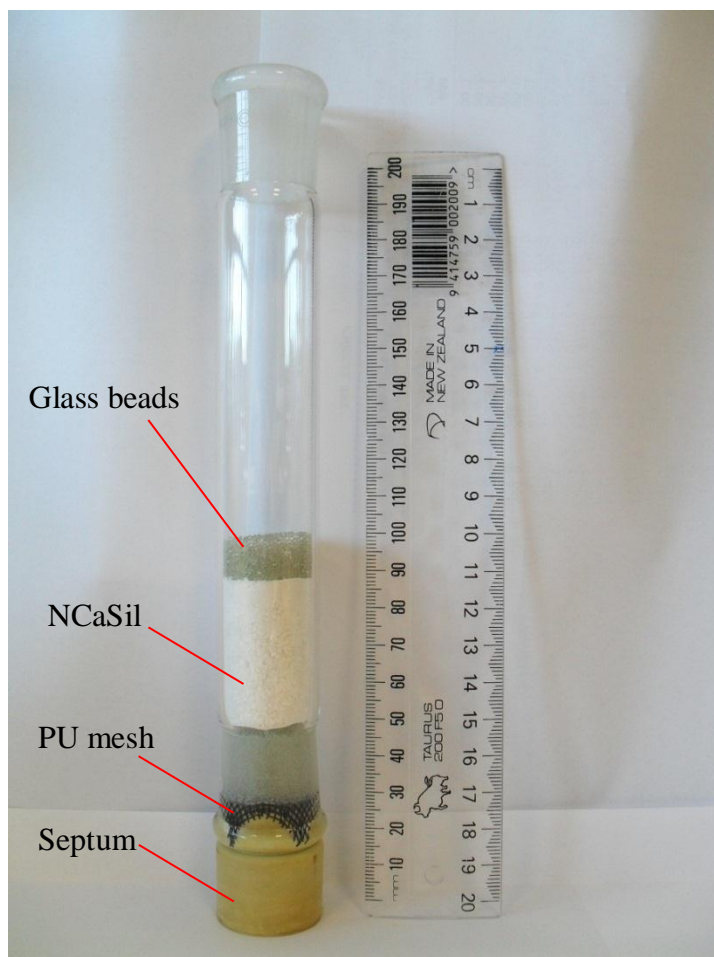


Figure 2.1: Packed column with NCaSil

The solution containing Cu^{2+} was placed inside a 2 L plastic beaker. The feed tubing of the pump was submerged inside the solution and liquid was pumped to the inlet of the column. The inlet was opened rapidly and a portion of the solution was used to fill the empty space left from glass beads to the inlet. Subsequently, a quick manoeuvre was done to close the inlet again. The inlet and the outlet septum were fastened with nylon cable ties to prevent them from moving when pressure was accumulated.

Flows of 5.00 ml min^{-1} were pumped using an HPLC Merck-Hitachi L-6000A pump. Column heights of 2.5 and 5 cm (0.5 and 1.0 g of NCaSil) were tested. Concentrations of 1.6, 7.9 and 15.7 mmol L^{-1} of Cu^{2+} were employed in the study.

The typical setup for this study is shown Figure 2.2.

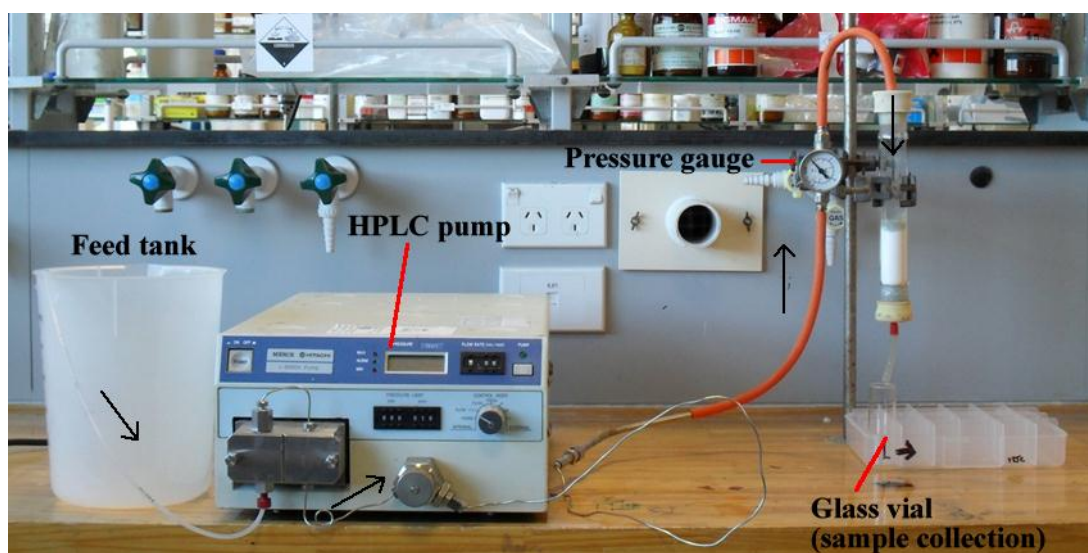


Figure 2.2: Common arrangement for the studies done with a conventional axial flow column packed with NCaSil. The black arrow on the picture represents the direction of flow.

2.5.3 Radial flow column (RFC)

Nano structured calcium silicate has a small particle size. Due to this using such material inside a standard column will result in a large pressure drop through the column. Thus, for a larger scale application another design has to be used. Based upon existing microfiltration systems [48], activated carbon block filters [49], and industrial chromatography [50-52] a custom made radial flow column (RFC) was built. The device components are shown in Figure 2.3.

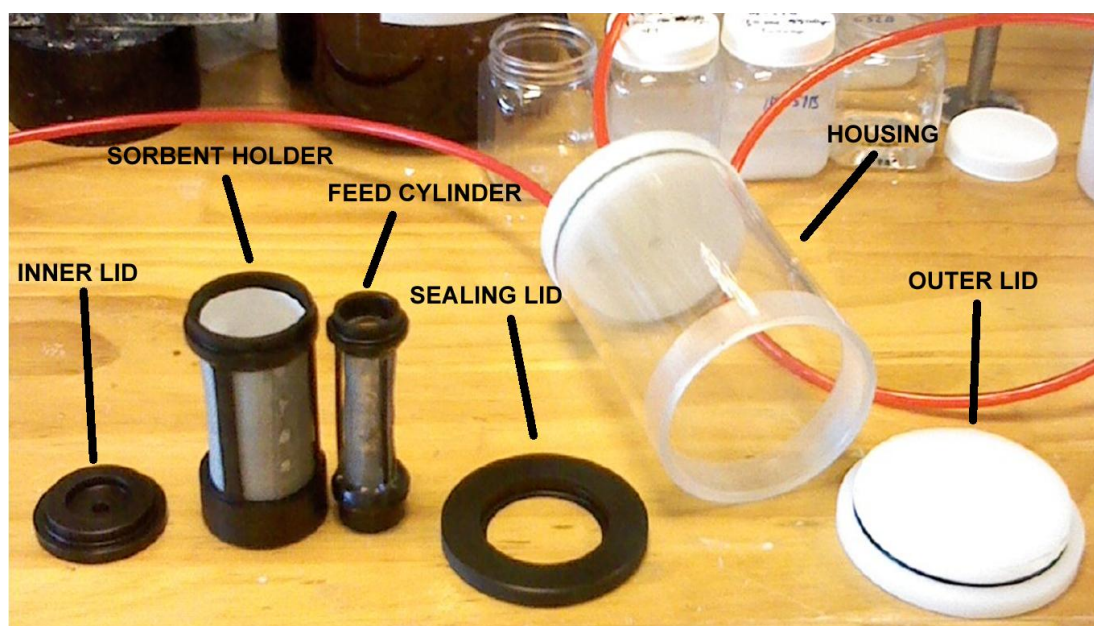


Figure 2.3, Components of the RFC. The column may be used only with the sorbent holder, feed cylinder and inner lid, without the housing and outer components.

This custom built RFC is made out of three concentric cylinders. The adsorbent is placed between the first (feed cylinder) and the second (sorbent holder) cylinder

while the third cylinder (transparent housing in Figure 2.3) acts as an outer casket creating a closed system. Water enters through the centre of the first cylinder and flows radially through the mantle, crossing the packed material towards the outer casket. The measures of the different elements are as follows: inner feed cylinder, D_{int} 2 cm; sorbent holder diameter D_{SB} 4 cm; internal length, C_L 8 cm. Therefore the ratio of $D_{int}:D_{SB}:C_L = a:2a:4a$, where a is the length of the inner feed cylinder as shown in Figure 2.4.

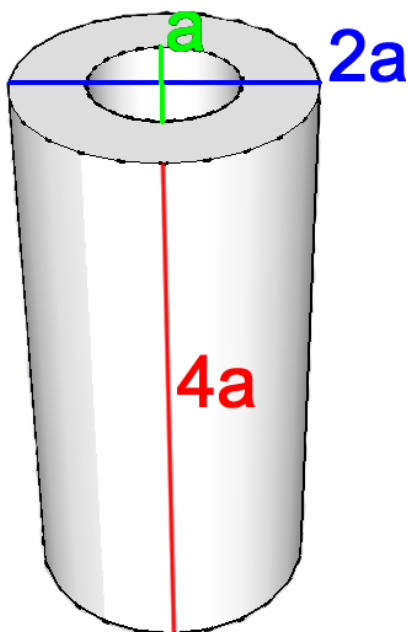


Figure 2.4: Ratio of the inner feed cylinder diameter to the sorbent holder diameter to the cylinder to the length. The ratio is $a:2a:4a$.

This design offers increased cross sectional area decreasing the hydraulic loading over the column. Furthermore, operating a column radially grants the possibility of having the same amount of material as a column without having the large pressure drops associated with columns. Although the shorter bed depth implies shorter residence times, this can be overcome if the material has a high rate of uptake of the pollutant.

2.5.3.1 Procedure to pack the RFC with NCaSil

A 14x8 cm rectangle of filter paper was cut as packing support which lay over the stainless steel mesh of the sorbent holder. The paper was sprayed with water in order to fix it to the surface of the sorbent holder. The feed cylinder was then inserted into the sorbent holder and subsequently 3 g of NCaSil were added with a spatula in small portions. Every 4 portions added the sorbent holder was bumped slightly against the surface of the bench in order to guarantee a tighter packing and minimize free channel formation during the operation.

2.5.3.2 RFC operating as column

The solution containing Cu^{2+} was placed inside a 2 L plastic beaker. The feed tubing of the pump was submerged inside the solution and liquid was pumped to the inlet of the column. An example of such procedure is shown in Figure 2.5.

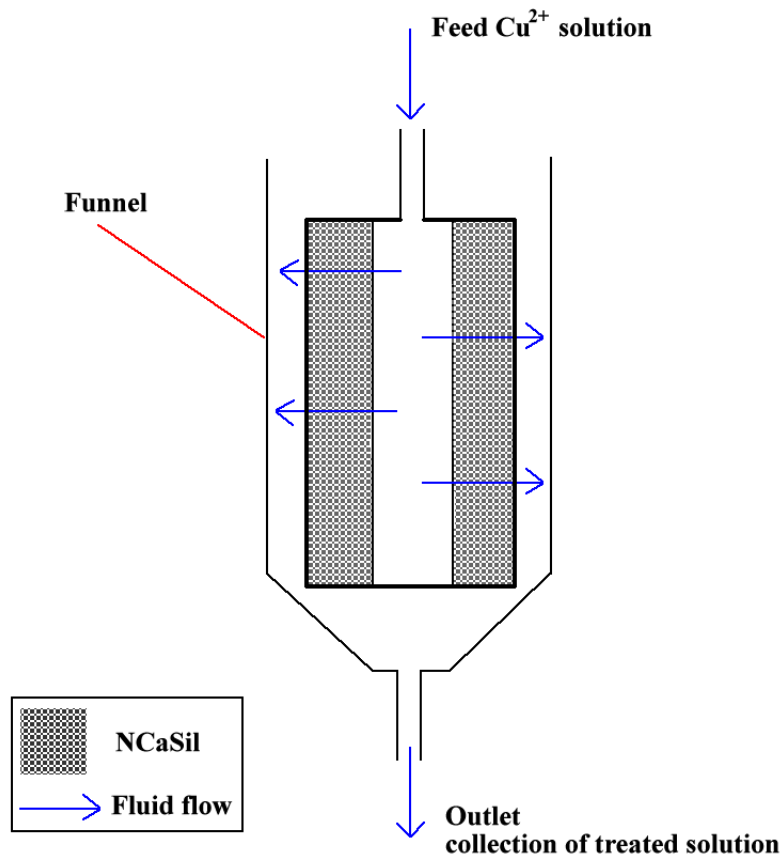


Figure 2.5, Cross-sectional scheme of the continuous sorption device during operation. The setup was the same as the shown in Figure 2.2 for the conventional axial flow column.

A flow of 10 ml min^{-1} was used utilizing a HPLC Merck-Hitachi L-6000A pump. Concentrations of 1.6, 7.9 and 15.7 mmol L^{-1} of Cu^{2+} were employed in the study. The bed width was 2 cm which is set by the gap between the sorbent holder and the inner feed cylinder. This gives the RFC a logarithmic mean area of 0.0073 m^2 (refer to eq. 5.7 in section 5.1.1.4). Therefore, in this study a hydraulic loading of $1.37 \times 10^{-3} \text{ m}^3 \text{ m}^{-2} \text{ min}^{-1}$ was used (refer to section 5.1.1 for further explanation). In this study the housing was replaced by an open air funnel which helped to collect the treated effluent. Using the housing would decrease the resolution of the collected data due to the accumulation of the solution between the sorbent holder and the housing wall. Hence, using it would make very difficult to see concentration differences in the collected samples, reflecting the average concentration during a long time frame.

2.5.3.3 RFC operation by Immersion.

The RFC packed with 3.0 g of NCaSil was immersed in a stirred tank containing 3 L of a Cu^{2+} solution. Once inside the solution was recirculated through the device using a flow of 200 ml min^{-1} utilizing a masterflex peristaltic pump, model # 7521-25, equipped with a head model number 7016-20. Concentrations of 1.6, 7.9 mmol L^{-1} of Cu^{2+} were employed in the study. The bed width was 2 cm which is set by the gap between the sorbent holder and the inner feed cylinder. The RFC has logarithmic mean area of 0.0073 m^2 (refer to eq. 5.7 in section 5.1.1.4). Therefore, in this study a hydraulic loading of $1.6 \text{ m}^3 \text{ m}^{-2} \text{ h}^{-1}$ was used. An example of this setup is presented in Figure 2.6.

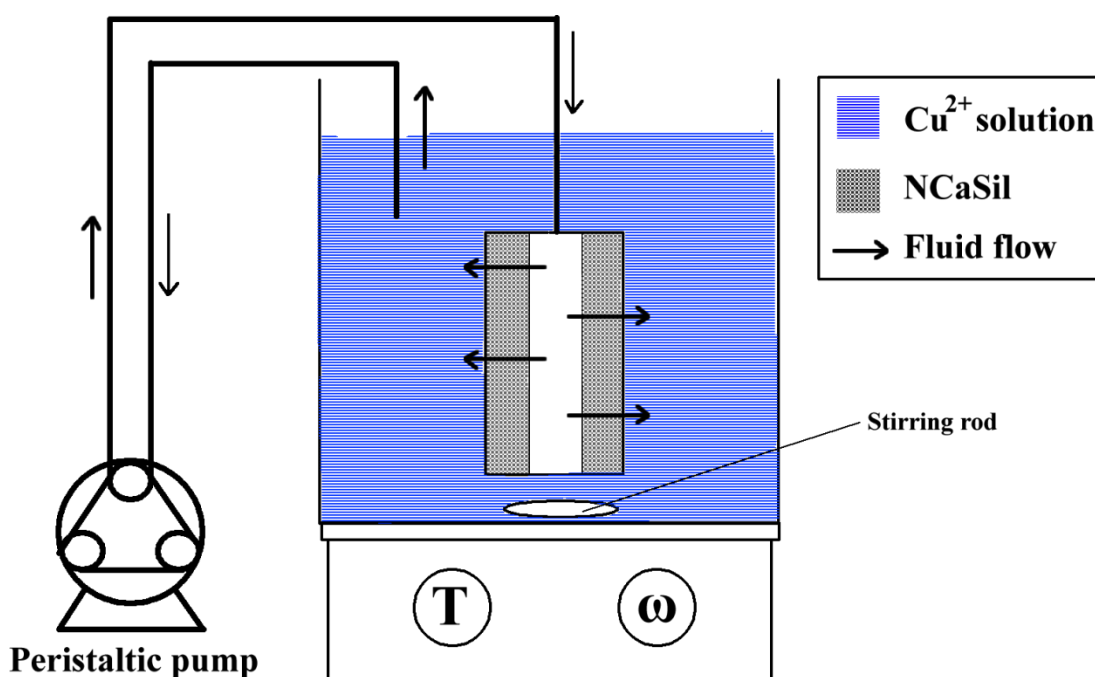


Figure 2.6: RFC operation by immersion. The figure shows the RFC submerged in a stirred tank containing a Cu^{2+} solution. The solution is being recirculated by a peristaltic pump.

2.7 Sample Characterisation

2.7.1 Liquid sample characterisation, Cu^{2+} sorption kinetic experiments

2.7.1.1 Measurement of Cu^{2+}

The concentration of copper ions in the filtrate was measured at 324.7 nm using a Flame Atomic Absorption Spectrophotometre (FAAS) GBC 906 using an air-acetylene flame. All measurements were carried out by diluting an aliquot inside a glass vial with water delivered by a micropipette. This allows the analysis of a large number of samples without the need to have a large number of volumetric flasks. To improve the statistics all samples were measured in triplicate. Normally, a dilution factor ranging from 21 to 51 was needed for those samples taken during the first 15 to 30 minutes in the experiments using feed solutions containing an initial concentration of Cu^{2+} of 100 and 500 mg L^{-1} . In the case of the studies with a 1000 mg L^{-1} of Cu^{2+} solution, a dilution factor of 201 was necessary. Therefore, an aliquot of 25 μL was placed inside a glass vial and 5 mL of distilled water were added on top.

A calibration curve was constructed ranging from 1 to 5 mg L^{-1} of dissolved copper, as recommended by the instrument manual. The standards were made using a stock solution containing Cu^{2+} stabilized in 3% wt of HNO_3 from Fluka, TraceCERT® quality which were permanently stored at 277 K inside a fridge. The blank was distilled water, the same quality as the one used for the study.

The concentration of the feed was measured as well all other samples. Equation 2.1 was used to calculate the concentration of copper on the surface.

$$q_t = \frac{([Cu^{2+}]_{\text{feed}} - [Cu^{2+}]_t) \cdot V}{m_{\text{NCaSil}}} \quad (\text{eq. 2.1})$$

Where, q_t is the amount adsorbed at time t in mmol g^{-1} , $[Cu]_{\text{feed}}$ is the starting concentration of Cu^{2+} in solution in mmol L^{-1} , $[Cu]_t$ is the concentration of sample in mmol L^{-1} taken at time t , m_{NCaSil} is the mass of NCaSil added for the experiment in grams and V is the volume of copper sulfate solution utilized in the experiment in L.

2.7.1.2 Measurement of Ca^{2+}

To avoid chemical interferences a solution of 2000 mg L^{-1} of Sr^{2+} was prepared by dissolving 6.07 g of strontium chloride, 99% purity, from Sigma Aldrich in 200 mL

of distilled water in a 250 mL beaker. The solution was then transferred into a 1 L volumetric flask and the remaining volume completed with distilled water.

A 1000 mg L⁻¹ CaCO₃ solution was prepared using 3.5 g of analytical grade calcium carbonate, from BDH Chemicals Ltd with 99% purity. The salt was dried for 24 h at 383 K and placed in a desiccator to cool. Once cooled, 2.5225 g were weighed and transferred into a 200 mL beaker. Subsequently a 3% wt. HNO₃ solution was poured gently on top and stirred. Once calcium carbonate was dissolved the solution was transferred into a 1 L volumetric flask and the volume made up with the 3% wt. of HNO₃. Standards ranging from 1 to 4 mg L⁻¹ of Ca²⁺ were prepared from this stock solution by dilution with a 2000 mg L⁻¹ of Sr²⁺ solution.

Usually a dilution factor of 51 was needed to be within the calibration curve. Therefore, an aliquot of 100 µL was transferred into a glass vial using a micropipette and 5 mL of distilled water were subsequently added with a micropipette.

The concentration of calcium ions in the filtrate of the collected samples was measured at 422.7 nm using a FAAS GBC 906 using air acetylene in triplicate. The concentration of calcium was calculated using Equation 2.2.

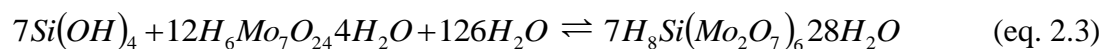
$$q_{r,t,Ca} = ([Ca]_t - [Ca]_{Blank}) \quad (\text{eq. 2.2})$$

Where $q_{r,t,Ca}$ is the concentration in mmol of Ca²⁺ per L released at time t , $[Ca]_t$ is the concentration of calcium that has been released at time t in mmol L⁻¹, $[Ca]_{Blank}$ is the concentration of calcium in the blank in mmol L⁻¹,

2.7.1.3 Measurement of Monomeric Silica

The concentration of monomeric silica in solution was determined using silicomolybdate method recommend by Iler [53]. This method was successfully used for the analysis of NCaSil by McFarlane [36], although the method had to be modified in order to be able to analyse a large number of samples.

This method involves the formation coloured silicomolybdic acid due to the reaction of ammonium molybdate and monomeric silica in an acid media. The colouration allows quantifying the analyte spectrophotometrically. The reaction described above is represented in Equation 2.3.



In strong acid media molybdate becomes protonated forming molybdic acid in solution. This reagent is only stable for one week so it has to be prepared when required from other two stock solutions as detailed below.

Reagent A: Add 4.0 mL 95.5% (w/w) sulfuric acid to 800 mL double distilled water and dilute 1 L.

Reagent B: Dissolve 100 g of ammonium molybdate (VI) tetrahydrate in 900 mL double distilled water, add 47 mL 28% (w/w) ammonium hydroxide, and dilute to 1 L.

Reagents C: Place 500 mL of double distilled water in a plastic container and add 200 mL of reagent A and 100 mL of reagent B.

With the intention of analysing >10 samples at the same time and minimizing the use of reagent C the analytes were prepared directly into the cuvette using micropipettes.

Sufficient UV-Vis perspex cells to analyse the samples were placed inside a cuvette holder and 0.4 mL of water were added to each using a 100-1000 μL micropipette. On top 0.4 mL of sample were added into each cuvette. Finally 3.2 mL of reagent C were added using a 1000-5000 μL micropipette. Standards of Si were prepared utilizing a stock standard solution of 1000 mg L^{-1} Si from Fluka, TraceCERT®. A 100 mg L^{-1} of Si solution was prepared from the stock solution. In a similar manner the standards were prepared as detailed in as shown in Table 2.2.

Table 2.2: preparation of standards for monomeric silica measurements.

conc. of standard [mg L^{-1}]	aliquot of 100 mg L^{-1} Si standard. [ml]	volume of distilled water [ml]	volume of reagent c [ml]
2.5	0.1	0.7	3.2
5.0	0.2	0.6	3.2
7.5	0.3	0.5	3.2
10	0.4	0.4	3.2

The blank was prepared adding 3.2 mL of reagent C onto 0.8 mL of distilled water, having the same quality as the one used in the adsorption experiments.

It is important that reagent C is added to all samples after the addition of the blank and standards to assure that the formation of silicomolybdic acid starts almost at the same time in each cuvette. Since the beta form of silicomolybdic acid that forms at

the beginning is more coloured than the alpha form [36], the absorbance was measured 10 minutes after reagent C was added into solution. This time is enough to allow the colour to fully develop and short enough so it doesn't fade. The absorbance of the solution was measured at 410 nm using either Shimadzu UV-160 or Varian Cary 100SCAN UV-Visible spectrophotometer. This wavelength offered a good range of linearity that obeyed Beer's Law.

The concentrations of monomeric silica were obtained as mg L^{-1} of Si in solution; therefore a conversion was done using Equation 2.4 to express it as mg of SiO_2 per L.

$$q_{r,t,\text{SiO}_2} = \left(\frac{[\text{Si}]}{A_r(\text{Si})} \right) \times 10 \quad (\text{eq. 2.4})$$

Where q_{r,t,SiO_2} is the amount of monomeric silica released per gram of adsorbent at time t expressed as SiO_2 in mmol g^{-1} , $[\text{Si}]$ is the concentration reported by the spectrophotometer for Si in mg L^{-1} , $A_r(\text{Si})$ is the relative atomic mass of silicon. The equation is multiplied by 10 which is the dilution factor arising from the dilution of 0.4 ml of sample in a total volume of 4 ml.

2.7.1.4 Measurement of the pH

A pH electrode and a temperature probe were connected to a cyberscan pH 11 pH metre from Eurotech Instruments. The instrument was calibrated at room temperature using standard solutions with pH values of 4, 7 and 10, acquired from Sigma Aldrich. The pH electrode was placed inside the flask with the copper sulfate solution and the initial pH of the reaction was recorded. Subsequently as described in Section 2.3.2 a known amount of NCaSil was added into the reaction vessel and the pH value was recorded manually every 15 seconds for the first 2 minutes; every 30 seconds during the 2nd to 5th minute; every one minute between the 5th and the 15th minute and every 5 minutes between the 15th minute and the equilibrium time. Practically speaking the equilibrium is considered to be where the pH value remained unvaried for twice the time to uptake Cu^{2+} , a condition which depended on the several variables such as Cu^{2+} concentration in solution and temperature.

2.7.2 Liquid sample characterisation, equilibrium of the sorption of Cu^{2+}

The characterisation of the filtrate was done in a similar manner as the method described in Section 2.3.3. Although in this case the samples were taken out once the adsorption process had reached the equilibrium.

2.7.2.1 Measurement of Cu^{2+} at the equilibrium

The measurement was carried out as described in Section 2.7.1.1. The amount absorbed at the equilibrium was calculated using Equation 2.5.

$$q_e = \frac{([Cu^{2+}]_{initial} - [Cu^{2+}]_e) \cdot V}{m_{NCaSil}} \quad (\text{eq. 2.5})$$

Where, q_e is the amount adsorbed at the equilibrium in mmol g^{-1} , $[Cu]_{initial}$ is the initial concentration of Cu^{2+} in solution in mmol L^{-1} , $[Cu]_{eq}$ is the concentration of copper at the equilibrium in mmol L^{-1} and V is the volume of copper sulfate solution utilized in the experiment in L.

2.7.2.2 Measurement of Ca^{2+} at the equilibrium

The measurement was carried out as described in Section 2.7.1.2. The amount absorbed at the equilibrium was calculated using Equation 2.6.

$$q_{r,e,Ca} = ([Ca]_{eq} - [Ca]_{Blank}) \quad (\text{eq. 2.6})$$

Where $q_{r,e,Ca}$ is the concentration of Ca^{2+} released at the equilibrium in mmol L^{-1} , $[Ca]_{eq}$ is the concentration of calcium that has been released at the equilibrium in mmol L^{-1} , $[Ca]_{Blank}$ is the concentration of calcium in the blank in mmol L^{-1} .

2.7.2.3 Measurement of monomeric silica at the equilibrium

The measurement was carried out as described in Section 2.7.1.3. The concentrations of monomeric silica were obtained as mg L^{-1} of Si in solution, therefore a conversion was done using Equation 2.7 to express it as mmol of SiO_2 per L.

$$q_{r,e,SiO_2} = \left(\frac{[Si]}{A_r(Si)} \right) \cdot 10 \quad (\text{eq. 2.7})$$

Where q_{r,e,SiO_2} is the concentration of monomeric silica at the equilibrium expressed as SiO_2 in mg L^{-1} , $[Si]$ is the concentration reported by the spectrophotometer for Si in mg L^{-1} , $A_r(Si)$ is the relative atomic mass of silicon. The equation is multiplied by 10 which is the dilution factor arising from the dilution of 0.4 ml of sample in a total volume of 4 ml.

2.7.2.4 Measurement of the pH at the equilibrium

From the pH point of view the reaction was considered to be in equilibrium when the value of it remained constant for a time longer than 4 h. Refer to Section 2.7.1.4 for a description of the experimental setup.

2.7.3 Mining waste characterisation

2.7.3.1 Characterisation of Suspended Solids

A 50 mL aliquot of the liquid weak acid sample containing suspended solids was allowed to settle under ambient conditions over night. The supernatant liquid was removed with a syringe. A small amount of liquid was left behind covering the surface of the solids. These wetted solids at the bottom of the sample container were scraped out with a spatula and placed on a watch glass and dried at 383 K for 24 h.

The solid was homogenized and used for different analytical techniques. A portion was analysed using a JEOL 6500-F Scanning Electron Microscope (SEM), equipped with Energy Dispersive Spectroscopy (EDS) and backscattered electron detector.

Another portion was studied using a X'PERT PRO PANALYTICAL X-Ray Diffractometer equipped with anode material Cu, $\lambda = 1.54060 \text{ \AA}$ as a radiation source. The X-Ray Diffraction (XRD) pattern was obtained and compared against reference patterns from the powder diffraction file, version 4+, from International Centre for Diffraction Data, ICDD, Pennsylvania, USA.

A small portion of 0.1822 g of the suspended solids was digested in *aqua regia* and analysed using spiked samples method with Inductive Coupled Plasma Optical Emission Spectroscopy (ICP-OES) and Flame Atomic Absorption Spectroscopy (FAAS) in Nuremberg, Germany at the Georg-Simon-Ohm Hochschule and Victoria University of Wellington, New Zealand, respectively. The instruments used were Thermofisher ICAP-6200 and GBC 906, respectively. The analysed elements were: Al, As, Ba, Bi, Ca, Co, Cr, Cu, Fe, Hg, K, Mg, Mn, Mo, Na, Nb, Pb, Re, Sb, Si, Sn, Ti, V, Y, Zn and Zr. These analytes were chosen in view of their economic importance, environmental hazard and probability of being present in the sample considering it was produced during copper processing.

2.7.3.2 Liquid sample characterisation

The following analytes were chosen taking in consideration the probability of species being present in the sample based on an analysis of the original ore, environmental concerns and potential recovery applications: Al, As, Ca, Co, Cr, Cu, Fe, K, Mg, Mo,

Na, Ni, Pb, V, Cl⁻, NO₃⁻, SO₄²⁻, acidity, chemical oxygen demand (COD), conductivity and pH. A copy of the result analysis can be viewed on A-18. The content of dissolved As, SO₄²⁻ and %wt suspended solids were provided directly *via* e-mail from the process engineer in charge of the operation of the sulfuric acid production plant at El Teniente.

2.7.4 Characterisation of solid samples collected from kinetic and equilibrium studies of the adsorption of Cu²⁺ onto NCaSil

Following are the procedure and techniques used in this thesis to characterize the solid sample obtained as described in sections 2.1 to 2.6.

2.7.4.1 Characterisation with Scanning Electron Microscopy.

Filter cakes were dried in air for 72 h and then ground in a mortar. A small portion was placed on a round SEM sample holder over carbon tape. Samples were coated with platinum and carbon to assure low charging while using the instrument. After being coated, samples were stored under high vacuum for 24 h before introducing them into the SEM. Micrographs and EDS mapping were obtained using a JEOL JSM 6500F field emission scanning electron microscope equipped with a backscatter detector. The energy of the electron beam was, in most cases, 15 kV.

SEM images correspond to an uptake experiment performed at 313 K as the author considered this a representative temperature to study. Different zones of each sample were scanned and the most representative ones were chosen in order to show the overall development of the reaction. Images were taken using the same magnification 5000x, with the scale bar in the legend being 1 µm to make comparison of images easier. The reaction consisted of 1 g of NCaSil contacted with 1 L of 15.7 mmol L⁻¹ of Cu²⁺.

2.7.4.2 Characterisation with powder X-Ray Diffraction

Powder-XRD diffraction patterns were obtained using either a Phillips PW 3710 MPD controlled diffractometer, or a X'PERT PRO PANALYTICAL X-Ray Diffractometer. Scans were recorded through an angular range of 4–70° 2θ. Different scan speeds were used with the most common being 1.1° 2θ s⁻¹ for the Phillips instrument and 9.5° 2θ s⁻¹ for the PANALYTICAL instrument. Even though the latter instrument was used at a faster scan speed the more modern detector gave a considerably better signal to noise ratio. Both instruments used the Cu K_α spectral line, λ = 1.54060 Å. Powder-XRD patterns were assigned to specific crystalline phases, taking reference patterns from the ICDD Powder Diffraction File Version 4

and were of either Star or Indexed quality. The background was corrected in the Highexpert score software using a bending factor of 4 and granularity of 23 as presented on default setup. The intensity of peaks in the experimental XRD pattern was standardized using the highest peak as reference. Where I is the intensity of any given data point on the pattern in counts, I_0 is the highest peak intensity in counts.

2.7.4.2.1 Kinetic study using powder-X-Ray Diffraction.

The filter cakes collected during kinetic experiments were dried in air for 72 hours. The powder was then placed in a custom built sample holder. A total number of fourteen sample holders were manufactured in order to maximize productivity and measure in the shortest time frame possible.

XRD patterns were collected and treated in a similar manner to section 2.7.5.2. Taking into consideration that the integrated peak area is proportional to the concentration of a given reflection in the crystal, it is possible to treat the experimental data in a similar way to adsorption data. In this case counts were used instead of normalized data. The integrated peak area given by the higher score software, in units of counts· 2θ , was used without further changes. The variation of the integrated peak area with time was plotted in order to study the crystal growth. Pseudo first and pseudo second order models were used in order to retrieve kinetic data.

2.8 Statistical analysis and calculation of errors of the experimental data.

The total uncertainties for the different methods were calculated using an up to date reference for quality control in chemical laboratories [54, 55]. It is important to notice that glass expansion and contraction due to temperature were not considered as source of error since the laboratory had few episodes of large temperature variation.

Determining the uncertainty of a measurement allows comparison between laboratories and helps the user to evaluate the quality of his results. Experimental results are commonly expressed as:

$$\mu \pm k \cdot \sigma \quad (\text{eq. 2.8})$$

Where μ is the average, k is the coverage factor given by the confidence interval of the distribution of the results and σ is the standard deviation of the dataset, also known as error or uncertainty. Knowing this, there are three common ways of expressing the uncertainty: first, it may be expressed as uncertainty (U), which corresponds to the standard deviation for a set of data (σ); second, the relative uncertainty U_r which represents a portion of a certain standard value X (σ/X); and third, as an expanded uncertainty, U_{ex} , which considers a coverage factor due to a confidence interval of the distribution of the data ($k \cdot \sigma$). U_r is useful as it allows adding different sources of errors that possess different units.

Usually manufacturers of instruments, equipment and standards provide the error as an expanded uncertainty. Therefore it is important to know whether k has already been included to the reported error. It is common to find standards where errors are reported with a coverage factor of $1.96 \approx 2$, which is related to 95% confidence interval of the distribution.

To calculate the total uncertainty it is necessary to convert all the uncertainties (U) to relative uncertainties (U_r).

Prior to calculations of a total uncertainty it is necessary to perform the following conversions:

- 1) Divide the expanded uncertainty (U_{ex}) by the coverage factor (k) reported by the manufacturer to obtain U . In case that the coverage factor is not known one can divide by $\sqrt{3}$ and $\sqrt{6}$ assuming a rectangular distribution or a

triangular distribution respectively. In a triangular distribution the mean value has a higher probability of occurrence, while in the rectangular distribution all values have the same probability.

- 2) Divide the U by the standard value reported in the manufacturer to obtain U_r .

Followed is an example of the calculation of the relative uncertainty of a Cu standard for FAAS and ICP measurement.

Example: Calculation of the U_r of the Cu standard.

The manufacturer, Flukka, reports a concentration of 1000 ± 2 , with a 95% confidence interval ($k = 2$).

Therefore

$$U_{ex} = 2 \frac{mg}{L}$$

In order to obtain the uncertainty, one must divide U_{ex} by the corresponding coverage factor,

$$U = \frac{2}{2} = 1 \frac{mg}{L}$$

Subsequently by dividing U by the standard value reported by the manufacturer the relative uncertainty is obtained,

$$U_r = \frac{1}{1000} = 1 \times 10^{-3}$$

In order to calculate the total uncertainty for a calibration curve built using copper standards, the different sources of error were identified. Figure 2.7 shows a diagram depicting the sources of error during the preparation of the calibration curve.

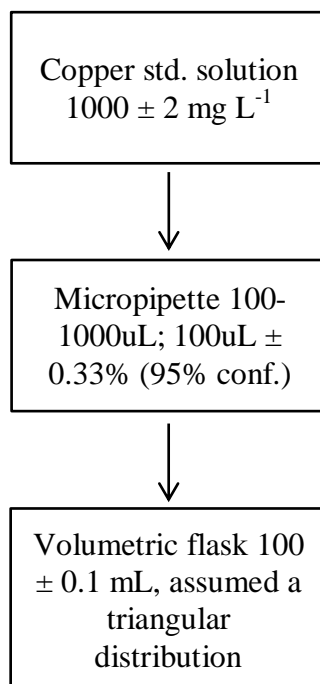


Figure 2.7: Error contributions for the preparation of a Cu^{2+} calibration curve.

Calculation of total uncertainty in the preparation of a copper calibration curve according to the contributions shown in Figure 2.7:

Uncertainties:

- Copper standard solution: $U = \frac{2}{2} = 1 \frac{\text{mg}}{\text{L}}; U_r = \frac{1}{1000} = 1 \cdot 10^{-3}$
- 100-1000 μL micropipette: $U = \frac{0.33 \cdot 100}{2} = 0.17 \mu\text{L};$
 $U_r = \frac{0.17}{100} = 3.3 \cdot 10^{-3}$
- 100 mL volumetric flask: $U = \frac{0.1}{\sqrt{6}} = 0.41 \text{ mL}; U_r = \frac{0.41}{100} = 4.1 \cdot 10^{-3}$

The total relative uncertainty is calculated by the following expression:

$$U_{T,r} = \sqrt{(U_{r(1)})^2 + (U_{r(2)})^2 + \dots + (U_{r(n)})^2}$$

Where $U_{T,r}$ is the total relative uncertainty and $U_{r(1)}$ to $U_{r(n)}$ correspond to the contribution of all sources of error.

Consequently, the value of the total uncertainty for the preparation of the calibration curve is given by:

$$U_{T,r} = \sqrt{(1 \cdot 10^{-3})^2 + (4.1 \cdot 10^{-3})^2 + (3.3 \cdot 10^{-3})^2}$$

$$U_{T,r} = 5.3 \cdot 10^{-3}$$

The value $U_{T,r}$ may now be multiplied by a coverage factor giving the total expanded uncertainty ($U_{T,ex}$). $U_{T,ex}$ may be multiplied by 100 to express it as a percentage.

Next is an example of how the $U_{T,ex}$ was obtained for the uptake of Cu^{2+} by NCaSil as described in Section 2.3.2

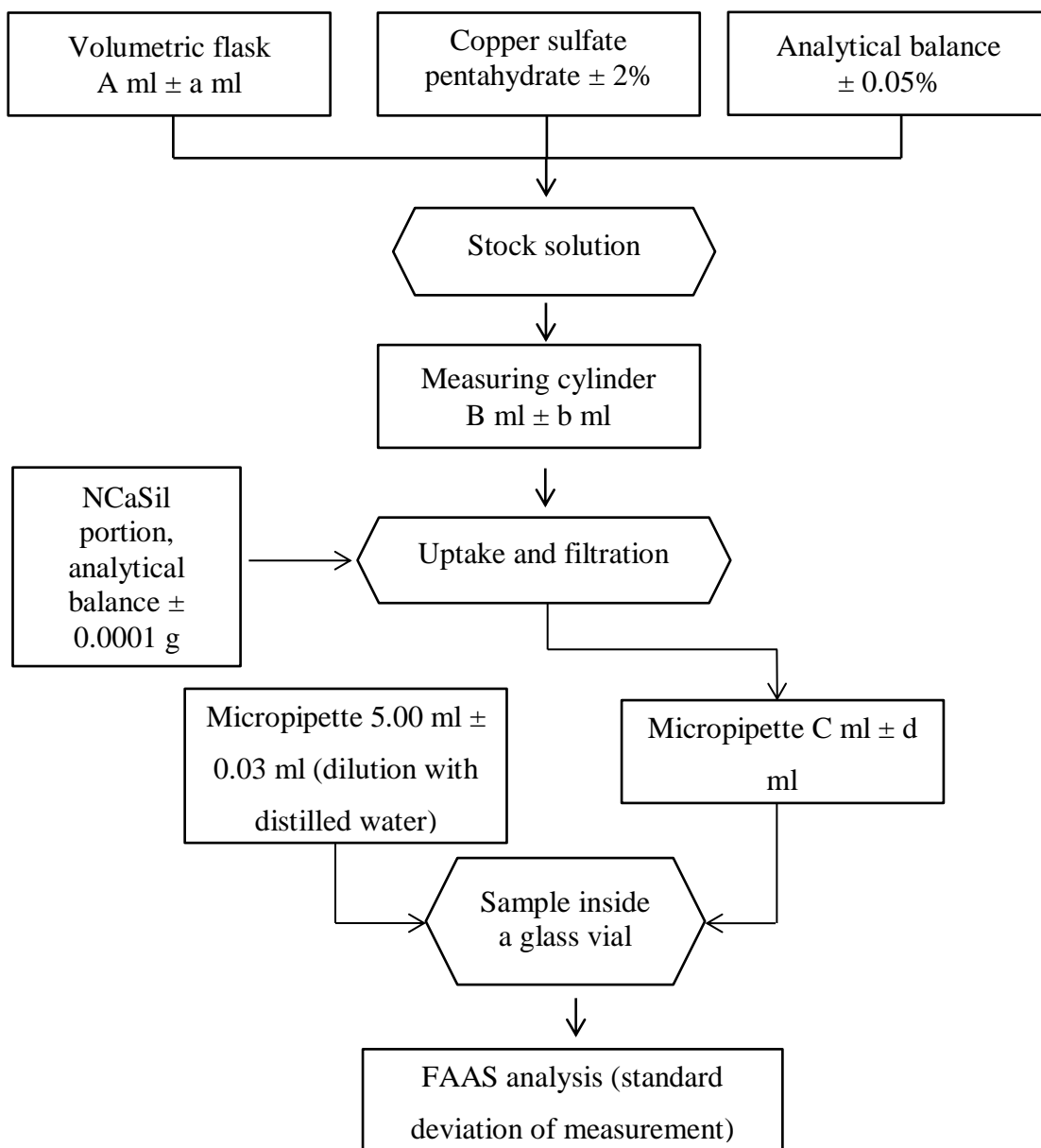


Figure 2.8: Error contribution for kinetic experiments done as described in Section 2.3.2 and 2.3.4.1

Figure 2.8 shows the entire process from the preparation of the stock solution until the measurement on the FAAS. Error contribution steps are shown in square shaped boxes, while diamond shaped boxes represent steps or actions during the experiment that are not considered to have error contribution.

Considering the common dilutions, volumetric flasks, micropipettes and concentrations used for the experiments the following magnitudes for the relative uncertainties were calculated:

Uncertainty source:

- Copper sulfate pentahydrate: $U_r = 2 \cdot 10^{-2}$
- 1 L volumetric flask: $U = \frac{0.1}{\sqrt{6}} = 0.41 \text{ mL}$; $U_r = \frac{0.41}{1000} = 4.1 \cdot 10^{-3}$
- Analytical balance: $U_r = 5 \cdot 10^{-4}$
- Measuring cylinder 1 L: $U = \frac{0.5}{\sqrt{6}} = 0.371 \text{ mL}$; $U_r = \frac{0.371}{1000} = 3.71 \cdot 10^{-4}$
- Micropipette 5.00 ml: $U_r = 5 \cdot 10^{-3}$
- Micropipette 50-250 μL : $U_r = 5 \cdot 10^{-3}$
- FAAS calibration curve: $U_r = 5.3 \cdot 10^{-3}$
- FAAS measurement (typical relative uncertainty when a sample is measured by triplicate): $U_r = 1 \cdot 10^{-2}$

The total relative uncertainty is calculated by the following expression:

$$U_{T,r} = \sqrt{(U_{r(1)})^2 + (U_{r(2)})^2 + \dots + (U_{r(n)})^2}$$

Where $U_{T,r}$ is the total relative uncertainty and $U_{r(1)}$ to $U_{r(n)}$ corresponds to the contribution of all sources of error.

Consequently, the value of the total uncertainty for the preparation of the calibration curve is given by:

$$U_{T,r} = \sqrt{(2 \cdot 10^{-2})^2 + (4.1 \cdot 10^{-3})^2 + 2 \cdot (5 \cdot 10^{-4})^2 + (3.71 \cdot 10^{-4})^2 + 2 \cdot (5 \cdot 10^{-3})^2 + (5.3 \cdot 10^{-3})^2 + (1 \cdot 10^{-2})^2}$$

$$U_{T,r} = 2.4 \cdot 10^{-2}$$

The total uncertainty for a kinetic experiment is 2.4%. The expanded total uncertainty ($U_{T,ex}$) with a 95% reliability is the reported value multiplied by $k = 1.96 \approx 2$, giving $U_{T,ex}$ 4.8%. The largest contribution to the methods uncertainty comes from the copper sulfate and the FAAS instrument with 2.0 and 1.0% respectively.

The total expanded uncertainty was calculated for each method using the same method as above. Table 2.3 summarizes the total expanded uncertainty for all carried experiments.

Table 2.3: Summary of total expanded uncertainty

Experiment	Section	Total Expanded Uncertainty ($U_{T,ex}$; 95% conf. int.)
Cu ²⁺ sorption (Kinetic)	2.2 and 2.7.1	4.8%
Cu ²⁺ sorption (Equilibrium Procedure A)	2.3 and 2.7.2	4.8%
Cu ²⁺ sorption (Equilibrium Procedure B)	2.3 and 2.7.2	4.8%
Cu ²⁺ continuous sorption (conventional axial flow column and radial flow column)	2.5 and 2.7.1	4.7%
Ca ²⁺ release (Kinetic, equilibrium and continuous sorption studies)	2.2, 2.3, 2.7.1 and 2.7.2	6.5%
SiO ₄ ⁴⁻ release (Kinetic, equilibrium, continuous sorption studies)	2.2, 2.3, 2.7.1 and 2.7.2	3.2%
pH	2.7.1 and 2.7.2	0.7%

Chapter 3 , A study of the adsorption of Cu^{2+} ions onto NCaSil

Kinetic and equilibrium studies regarding the adsorption of Cu^{2+} onto NCaSil were carried out at different temperatures ranging from 277 to 343 K. Rate constants and equilibrium parameters were evaluated and utilized to calculate thermodynamic parameters such as the activation energy (E_a), Gibbs free energy (ΔG), standard enthalpy (ΔH°), and standard entropy (ΔS°) of the sorption process. A follow-up study of the uptake of copper and crystal development of copper sulfate hydroxide compounds on the surface on NCaSil was done using SEM, EDS and powder-XRD seeking to understand its dependence, to the initial concentration of Cu^{2+} in solution, time and temperature.

3.1 Introduction to adsorption

Adsorption is a process where ions and/or molecules interact physically with or bind chemically to the surface of an adsorbent. Physisorption mainly involves van der Waals interactions which are weak, while in chemisorption they attach to the surface through a process which involves formation of bonds.

The adsorption of an adsorbate A in solution onto a adsorbent M can be described by the following equation:



Even though eq. 3.1 seems simple, the adsorption process may involve several steps before adsorbate A settles on the surface. Commonly the mechanism by which adsorbate

A approaches and further reacts/interacts with the surface of the adsorbent can be summarized in the following steps and is shown in Figure 3.1.

1. The adsorbate A diffuses from the bulk of the solution to a static film, also called boundary layer, surrounding the adsorbent particle.
2. The adsorbate A diffuses through the static film until it reaches the surface.
3. If the adsorbent is porous the adsorbate A will enter through the pores *via* intraparticle diffusion.
4. The adsorbate A settles on an available site by a physical or a chemical interaction.

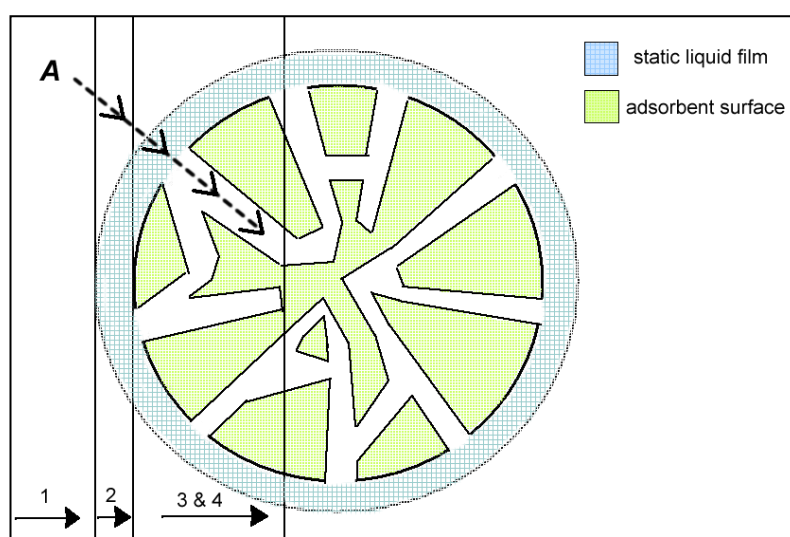


Figure 3.1: General sorption mechanism onto a spherical porous solid.

If the process is under mechanical stirring the diffusion from the bulk of the solution of A (step 1) can be neglected. Also the thickness of the static liquid film surrounding the adsorbent particle can be diminished by increasing the stirring speed making it possible to neglect the diffusion through the static liquid film (step 2) in some cases.

3.1.1 Sorption Kinetics

As early as 1898 kinetics of the adsorption of adsorbates in solution onto a solid were studied for the sorption of oxalic-malic acid onto charcoal by Lagergren [56]. Several kinetic models have been developed since then, including the Elovich equation derived from the work of Zeldowitsch in 1934 on the sorption of carbon monoxide onto manganese dioxide [57]. In order to distinguish these models from standard chemical kinetics the literature refers to them as pseudo-order models [57], despite the fact that this term is widely used in physical chemistry for orders different from an integer ≥ 0 .

Adsorbate concentration on the surface of the solid is expected to increase with decreasing rate over time as sites on the adsorbent become occupied. Hence the rate of the reaction will follow the form:

$$\frac{dx}{dt} = k(x_{eq} - x)^n \quad (\text{eq. 3.2})$$

Where k is the rate constant, x_{eq} is the concentration of the adsorbate on the surface of the adsorbent as $t \rightarrow \infty$ and n is the exponent that in the case of fitting to kinetic curves will be the order of the reaction, normally related to the reaction mechanism (e.g. unimolecular, bimolecular, etc...). As in standard chemical kinetics the order of the model reflects the way that the concentration changes over time. For example, in a first-order kinetic expression the exponential in the rate expression is 1 in respect to the concentrations of the reagents. In pseudo-first-order models the exponential is also 1 but in respect to the available sites remaining. Often the kinetic relation is plotted as the amount of adsorbate per mass of adsorbent (e.g. mmol g^{-1}) as a function of time. If the experimental data is modelled using these equations the rate constant may be obtained.

Ho [57] states that pseudo-first order kinetic models are more likely to fit adsorption processes describing the uptake of adsorbate from solution onto a solid adsorbent in which the rate-limiting step is diffusion (eg. intraparticle, film diffusion), while pseudo-second order kinetics models are more likely to fit processes in which the rate-limiting step is the chemisorption of the involved species.

3.1.1.1 Pseudo-first order

Pseudo-first order equations have been widely used for obtaining kinetic parameters in the literature [57, 58]. The Lagergren equation is the first known mathematical description of sorption kinetics. The rate equation is given by,

$$\frac{dq_t}{dt} = k(q_e - q_t) \quad (\text{eq. 3.3})$$

where t is the time in min, q_e and q_t are in mmol g^{-1} and represent the sorption capacities at the equilibrium and time t , k is the rate constant in min^{-1} . The rate of sorption is proportional to a constant and the amount of available sites left.

Integrating eq. 3.3 between the boundary conditions $t = 0$ to $t = t$ and $q_t = 0$ to $q_t = q_t$ yields,

$$q_t = q_e(1 - e^{(-kt)}) \quad (\text{eq. 3.4})$$

or in the linear form,

$$\log(q_e - q_t) = \log(q_e) - \frac{k}{2.306} t \quad (\text{eq. 3.5})$$

By plotting $\log(q_e - q_t)$ as a function of t , the kinetic rate constant and the sorption capacity at the equilibrium for the given experimental conditions may be obtained from the slope and intercept, respectively.

3.1.1.2 Pseudo-second order

A pseudo-second order model was first introduced by Blanchard in 1984 [30] which described the sorption of divalent metal ions onto a zeolite by an ion exchange mechanism. Where the zeolite exchanged 2 moles of ammonium ions for 1 mole of divalent metals as shown in eq. 3.6.



Blanchard represented this process as a differential equation that depicts the rate of sorption as being proportional to a rate constant and to the square of the remaining unoccupied sites:

$$\frac{dq_t}{dt} = -k(q_e - q_t)^2 \quad (\text{eq. 3.7})$$

where, t is the time in min, q_t is the amount adsorbed at the time t in mmol g^{-1} , k is the kinetic constant in $\text{g mmol}^{-1} \text{min}^{-1}$ and q_e is a constant that represents the amount adsorbed at the equilibrium in mmol g^{-1} . In 1999 McKay and Ho [59] presented a pseudo-second order model based on Blanchard's differential equation and gave further meaning to the constants. By integrating between the boundaries $t = 0$ to $t = t$ and $q_t = 0$ and $q_t = q_t$ and re-arranging, eq. 3.8 is obtained.

$$q_t = \frac{kq_e^2 t}{(1 + kq_e t)} \quad (\text{eq. 3.8})$$

Rearranging eq. 3.8 to a linear form, eq. 3.9 is obtained,

$$\frac{t}{q_t} = \frac{1}{kq_e^2} + \frac{1}{q_e} t \quad (\text{eq. 3.9})$$

Plotting t/q_t against t , allows q_e and k to be obtained from the slope and intercept respectively. In this model kq_e^2 is often written as h and is the initial sorption speed in $\text{mmol g}^{-1} \text{min}^{-1}$. This model has been successfully used to model the sorption of

compounds in aqueous solutions onto solid adsorbents in various publications [3, 57, 59].

3.1.1.4 Activation energy

The kinetic rate constants obtained by the pseudo order models shown in this section can be used to obtain the activation energy (E_a) of the process through an Arrhenius plot represented by eq. 3.10 [60].

$$\ln k = \ln A - \frac{E_a}{RT} \quad (\text{eq. 3.10})$$

where k is the kinetic rate constant obtained by any of the kinetic models, discussed in Section 4, E_a is the activation energy in J mol^{-1} , A is a correlation factor, R is the gas constant $8.314 \text{ J mol}^{-1} \text{ K}^{-1}$ and T is the temperature in K. By plotting $\ln k$ as a function of T^{-1} the value of E_a can be obtained from the slope. E_a is important since it suggests if the nature of the sorption is either physical or chemical. The activation energy for physical adsorption mechanisms are reported to be in the range of 5 to 30 kJ mol^{-1} , while chemical adsorption mechanisms are commonly between 40 – 800 kJ mol^{-1} [61]. The value obtained by this mathematical analysis gives a suggestion for what the nature of the process could be, since in the adsorption process many steps are involved and the value may change with the adsorbent and adsorbate being used.

3.2 Results and discussion for the adsorption kinetic of Cu^{2+} onto NCaSil

The uptake kinetics of Cu^{2+} ions onto NCaSil was studied at different temperatures. The solid material generated from these studies was characterised by means of powder-XRD, SEM and EDS. These studies were performed in order to understand the mechanism by which crystals are formed and clarify whether NCaSil works as a substrate for crystal growth or crystals were formed in solution as a result of OH^- being released from NCaSil into the solution over time.

3.2.1 The effect of stirring on the kinetics of the adsorption

Mass transfer refers to the movement of material in a certain space. In the case of the adsorption of species from solution this is related to the movement of the adsorbate from the bulk of the solution onto the surface of the adsorbent. In solution the movement of species is considered to occur by three mechanisms [62]:

- 1- Migration: charged species move due to a potential gradient.
- 2- Convection: species in solution move due to mechanical forces (e.g. stirring, pressure).
- 3- Diffusion: species in solution move due to a concentration gradient.

As discussed in Sections 3.1 and 3.2 stirring the solution inside a batch reactor improves mass transfer from the bulk of the solution onto the boundary layer of a solid particle. The magnitude of the concentration gradient between the bulk and the static film surrounding the particle becomes closer to zero. Hence, diffusion from the bulk to the particle's outskirt should become a less predominant mechanism in the adsorption. Furthermore, increasing the stirring speed makes the static film surrounding a particle thinner which aids mass transfer onto and into the solid.

Doing experiments keeping all variables constant but changing the stirring speed will show to what extent film diffusion is the controlling step of the adsorption. A 15.7 mmol L^{-1} solution was contacted with 1 g NCaSil using stirring speeds of 50 and 500 rpm. This large difference in stirring speed is necessary since it has been reported in the literature that mild changes in kinetics are observed in the range of 50-200 rpm [63]. Figure 3.2 shows the results for experiments carried out at different stirring speeds.

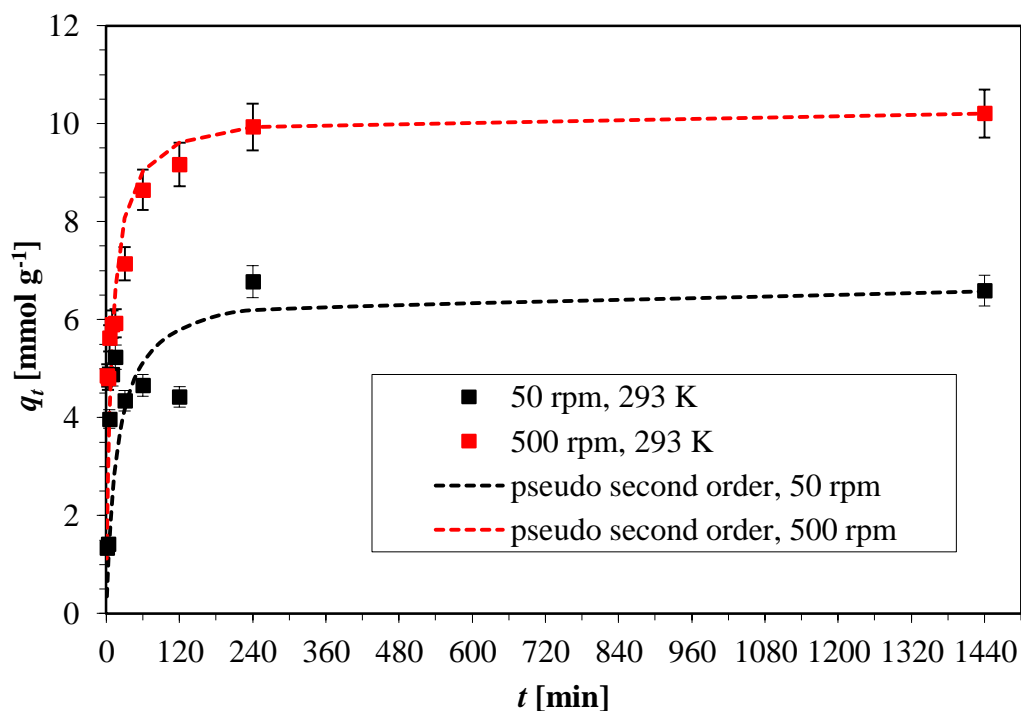


Figure 3.2: Kinetic study with different stirring speeds at 293 K. Experimental conditions adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}} 15.7 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$.

In Figure 3.2 the improvement on the uptake capacity of the adsorbent is clearly observed as the stirring speed is increased tenfold. This could be attributed to film diffusion being the limiting step of the mass transport to the surface or due to partial disaggregation of the NCaSil aggregates in solution. Aggregation would prevent fresh surface coming into contact with the solution, thus reducing the adsorption. This is an important parameter to consider for the design of a continuous system since no agitation will be present; hence disaggregation of NCaSil lumps is unlikely to occur, decreasing adsorption capacity.

The experimental data was fitted to pseudo-first and pseudo-second order models using a linear regression as described in Section 3.1.1.1 and 3.1.1.2. The values of the kinetic parameters are summarized in Table 3.1.

Table 3.1: Pseudo-second order model kinetic parameters for the uptake of Cu^{2+} with different stirring speed at 293 K for the plot presented in Figure 3.2.

Stirring speed [min⁻¹]	k [g mmol⁻¹ min⁻¹]	q_e [mmol g⁻¹]	kq_e^2 [mmol g⁻¹ min⁻¹]	r^2
50	0.011	6.6	0.5	0.9983
500	0.012	10.3	1.3	0.9999

Pseudo-first order models had a low correlation to the experimental data with values of $r^2 < 0.6571$. It is most likely that the kinetics obey a pseudo-second order model as values of r^2 larger than 0.9983 were obtained for both experiments. The value of q_e was 43% higher when the stirring speed was increased. The initial adsorption speed h (kq_e^2) is two times faster when the faster stirring speed is used, due to dependence of h to the square of q_e . Experimental results show that a high stirring speed has to be used to guarantee maximum surface coverage. For this reason, all further batch experiments were undertaken at a stirring speed of 500 rpm.

3.2.2 The effect of temperature on the kinetic of the adsorption of Cu^{2+} onto NCaSil

Variation of the temperature will have a direct impact according to the Arrhenius equation. Figure 3.3 shows the experimental data obtained for the uptake of Cu^{2+} ions onto NCaSil for all studied temperatures. The uptake occurred rapidly with a clear increase in the rate of the sorption as the temperature rose. The equilibrium was reached between 60 and 240 min, with an amount adsorbed at equilibrium ranging from 7.9 to 10.4 mmol g⁻¹, depending on the temperature. After a few hours a change in colour could be observed, changing from blue to turquoise. This drift in colour occurred faster as the temperature increased, reducing from 20 h to 30 min when the temperature was raised from 293 to 343 K. This phenomenon will be discussed later in the next section where XRD patterns of the loaded adsorbent are analysed.

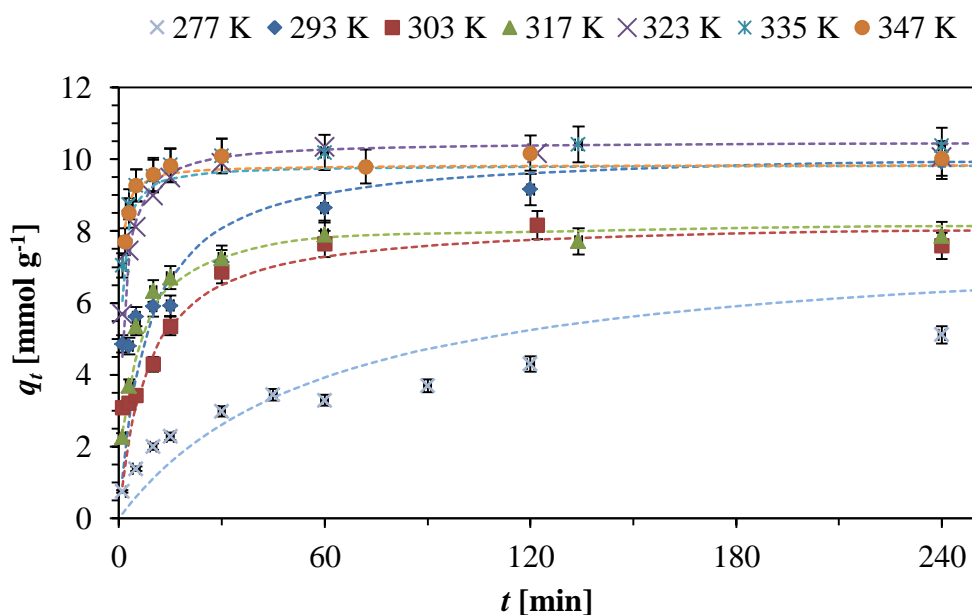


Figure 3.3: Experimental and modelled kinetic data for Cu^{2+} uptake onto NCaSil for temperatures ranging between 277 and 347 K. Experimental conditions: adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}} 15.7 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$.

To obtain kinetic parameters, pseudo-order models were fitted to the experimental data. Plots based on the pseudo-first order model presented a low correlation between the model and the experimental data ($r^2 < 0.8$). The pseudo-second order model had a high correlation ($r^2 > 0.99$) for all data sets, suggesting a chemical adsorption processes.

Using eq. 3.9 and evaluating both intercept and slope the values for the constants were obtained and listed in Table 3.2 for all the studied temperatures.

Table 3.2: Kinetic parameters for the pseudo-second order equation calculated from the data shown in Figure 3.3.

T [K]	q_e [mmol g ⁻¹]	k [g mmol ⁻¹ min ⁻¹]	kq_e^2 [mmol g ⁻¹ min ⁻¹]	r^2
277	7.90	0.00210	0.130	0.9983
293	9.20	0.0103	0.870	0.9969
303	7.88	0.0296	1.84	0.9973
317	7.89	0.0285	1.77	0.9974
323	10.1	0.146	15.0	1.0000
335	10.4	0.127	13.8	0.9999
347	10.1	0.246	24.8	0.9999

The pseudo-second order model has an outstanding fit with values of $r^2 > 0.9969$ for all the studied temperatures. It has been mentioned in the literature that processes, for which experimental data fit this model, are likely to involve a chemical reaction with

the surface [57]. The plot of the modelled data is displayed in Figure 3.3 where a good correlation between the model and the experimental data is also observed.

The values of the kinetic rate constant k and the initial adsorption rate kq_e^2 increase as the temperature rises reaching a value of $0.246 \text{ g mmol}^{-1} \text{ min}^{-1}$ and $24.8 \text{ mmol g}^{-1} \text{ min}^{-1}$ at 347 K, respectively. This means the second order kinetic rate constant k increases by 2 orders of magnitude when the temperature rises 70 K. On the other hand, the value of q_e tends to increase with temperature, reaching a maximum of approximately 10 mmol g^{-1} at temperatures higher than 323 K. Comparing these results to other silicate containing materials in the literature, NCaSil exhibits similar rate of adsorption but ten times larger loading capacities. For example, Apiratikul et al. [64] reported maximum loading capacities for copper of only $1.43 \text{ } \mu\text{mol g}^{-1}$ onto a modified zeolite derived from coal fly ash. The adsorption followed a pseudo-second order kinetic model with outstanding correlation between the model and the experimental data reaching equilibrium in 60 minutes for a concentration of $5 \text{ mmol L}^{-1} \text{ Cu}^{2+}$. In a different work, Erdem et al. [21] obtained a maximum loading capacity by the Langmuir isotherm of $114 \text{ } \mu\text{mol g}^{-1}$ for the adsorption of copper onto a natural zeolite from the Enli Mining Company open pit mine in Manisa-Gördes in Western Anatolia. It is clear that compared to these studies that NCaSil has a loading capacity of at least 2 orders magnitude higher than those reported for zeolites.

In order to obtain the activation energy of the sorption process in solution an Arrhenius [65] plot was generated using the kinetic rate constants shown in Table 3.2. Figure 3.4 displays such plot in the temperature range from 293 K to 343 K.

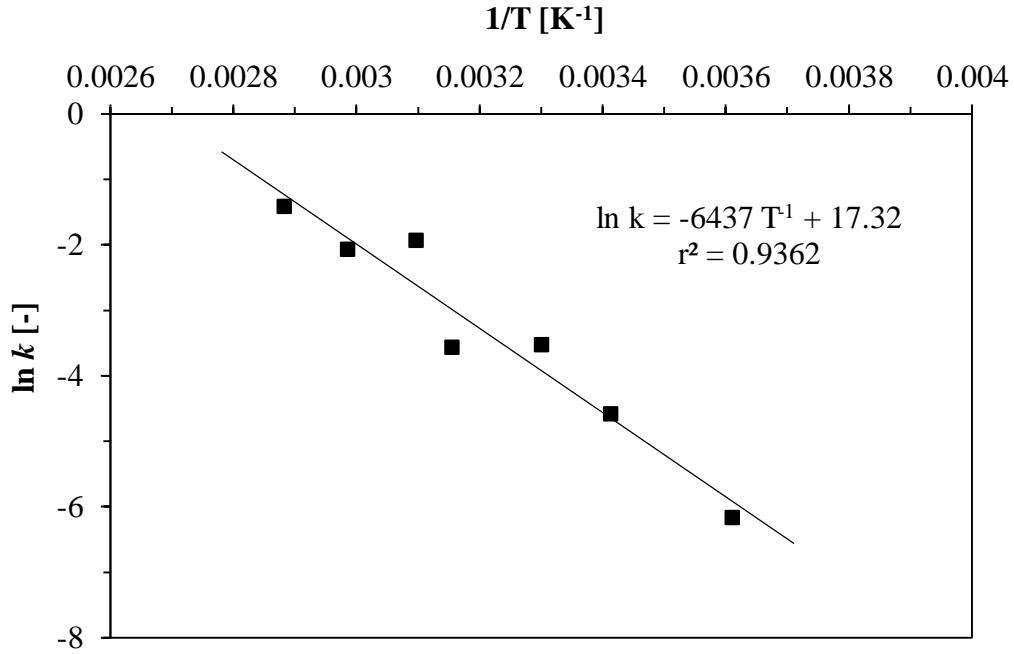


Figure 3.4: Arrhenius plot using the kinetic rate constant for Cu^{2+} uptake onto NCaSil shown in Table 3.2.

Figure 3.4 shows that the Arrhenius plot gives a reasonable correlation for the plotted data ($r^2 = 0.9362$). In the literature, physical adsorption activation energies are in the range of 5 - 40 kJ mol^{-1} , while chemical adsorption varies between 40 and 800 kJ mol^{-1} [66]. In this study a value for the activation energy of 54 kJ mol^{-1} was obtained, suggesting that the adsorption occurred *via* a chemical reaction with the surface. Furthermore, the possibility that the rate limiting step of the adsorption is diffusion can be discarded since energies for such processes are usually below 25-30 kJ mol^{-1} [3].

3.2.3 Kinetic study at different temperatures on the release of calcium ions

Figure 3.5 shows the release of Ca^{2+} ions when 1 g of NCaSil is contacted with a solution containing 15.7 mmol L^{-1} of Cu^{2+} .

It is possible to use eq. 3.2 to model the kinetics of calcium and monomeric silica release in order to get the kinetic rate constant. To do so the rate expression should be rewritten as follows,

$$\frac{dq_{r,t,Ca}}{dt} = k(q_{r,e,Ca} - q_{r,t,Ca})^n \quad (\text{eq. 3.11})$$

Where k is the kinetic rate constant of an n^{th} order model, $q_{r,e,Ca}$ the concentration in solution when $t \rightarrow \infty$ and $q_{r,t,Ca}$ is the concentration in solution at any time t .

Both reactions are considered to be irreversible since it is not possible to displace the equilibrium towards the formation of NCaSil by increasing the concentration of calcium

or sodium silicate of solution [36]. Furthermore, contacting NCaSil with water will cause total loss of its initial features.

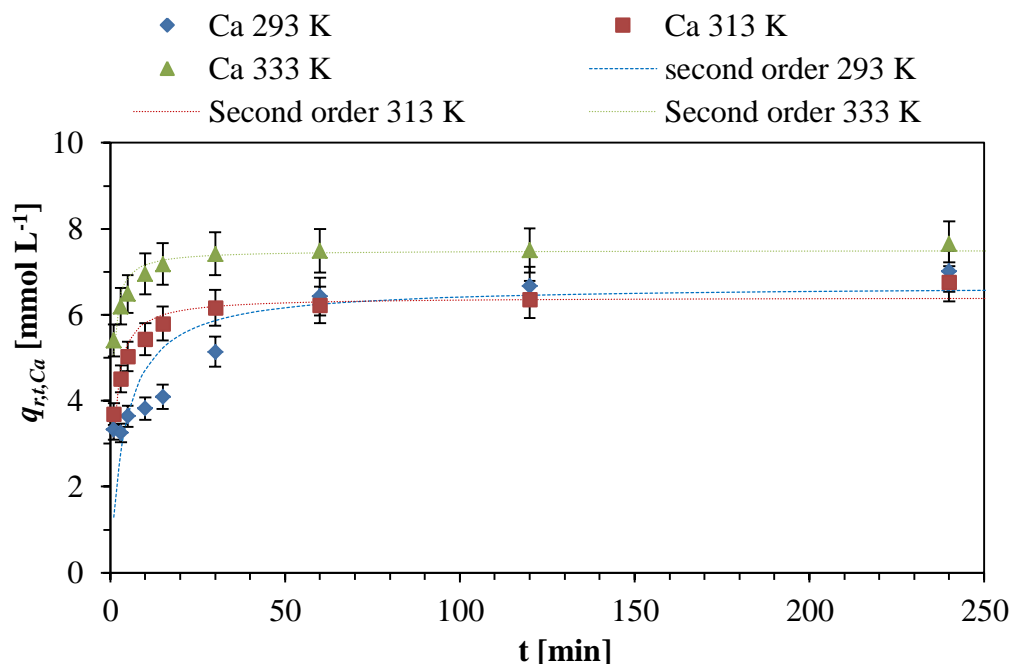


Figure 3.5: kinetic plot and pseudo-second order model fit for calcium release at 293, 313 and 333 K. Experimental conditions: adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}} 15.7 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$.

The total amount of Ca^{2+} ions released and the rate at which this species were transported into solution increased with temperature. Taking into consideration that the molar mass of NCaSil is approximately 138 g mol^{-1} (refer to Table 1.3), 1 g of NCaSil is equivalent to 7.3 mmol of NCaSil. This value is close to that reported by McFarlane [36] where calcium is found in the range of $0.05 - 1 \text{ mol}$ of Ca per mol of NCaSil.

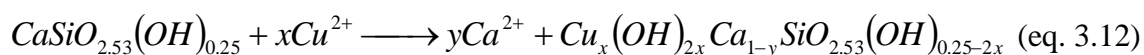
The release of calcium ranged between 6.8 and 7.85 mmol L^{-1} suggesting all calcium was leached out when it is compared to the empirical formula. There is at most positive difference of 0.55 mmol g^{-1} ($\approx 7\%$) of the total amount. Considering that the error of the method is 6.8% with a 95% confidence interval this difference lies within the error.

Kinetic parameters and the coefficient of determination for the second order equation fits are presented in Table 3.3.

Table 3.3: Pseudo-second order kinetic parameters for the release of calcium to the solution at 293, 313 and 333 K calculate from the data presented in Figure 3.5.

T [K]	k [$\text{L mmol}^{-1} \text{ min}^{-1}$]	$q_{r,e,Ca}$ [mmol L^{-1}]	$k(q_{r,e,Ca})^2$ [$\text{mmol L}^{-1} \text{ min}^{-1}$]	r^2
293	0.03591	6.67884	1.60183	0.64274
313	0.15161	6.40666	6.22288	0.88636
333	0.28015	7.50005	15.7586	0.89071

Calcium leaching exhibits a low correlation to a pseudo-first order model with r^2 values < 0.5441 (not shown), while the pseudo-second order equation offers the best fit at all studied temperatures. Nevertheless, the r^2 value increases as the temperature increases for both orders. This may be an indication that the mechanism is changing with temperature. But to simplify the system in all studied temperatures the reaction will be considered as pseudo-second order. However, it is difficult to represent this pseudo-second order in a simple equation since in all reaction stated so far the release of calcium should proceed as a first order kinetic process when contacted with water. The inclusion of Cu^{2+} in the reaction may offer the chance to express calcium leach out as an irreversible reaction second order reaction as $\text{A} + \text{B} \rightarrow \text{C} + \text{D}$. In order to do this NCaSil should be considered as a reagent in the same phase rather than a solid (homogeneous rather than heterogeneous reaction). This could be true if the reaction is mediated by short oligomer chains in solution. Consequently the reaction could be rewritten as follows.



But there is not enough empirical evidence to support that oligomers are involved in the uptake.

Comparing these results to those obtained for copper at similar temperatures, it is observed that at low temperatures ($T < 317 \text{ K}$) calcium is leached faster than the rate at which copper ions are adsorbed. Nevertheless, at higher temperatures around 333 K the kinetic rate constants and initial rates for the release of calcium and copper uptake are approximately of the same order of magnitude. Thus, the uptake of Cu^{2+} is affected to a greater extent by the temperature. In addition, the kinetic rate constant and the initial rate of Ca^{2+} leaching increases one order of magnitude with a 40 K increase in temperature. From the kinetic rate constants the activation energy for calcium leaching was calculated to be 41.9 kJ mol^{-1} . Cu^{2+} uptake had an activation energy of 54 kJ mol^{-1} , therefore it is affected in a greater extent by changes in the temperature compared to calcium. In fact, this explains the reason why at higher temperatures copper uptake and calcium leaching have rate constants of similar magnitude.

If calcium ions are released faster than the amount of copper ions being removed from solution a negative charge on the surface should be observed. Klimsa [45] studied the variation of zeta potential over time for this reaction at 293 K using a copper sulfate solution showing consistent results to what it was expected for calcium leaching. The

initial value of zeta potential was -30 mV and then moved towards more positive values near -15 mV remaining constant for the rest of the experiment. Zeta potential increased over time mainly due to the precipitation of copper on the surface, hence exhibiting another proof that crystal formation occurs on the surface rather than in solution. Additionally, the release of calcium might aid the adsorption of copper by increasing the negative charge on the surface, increasing the migration of copper ions onto the surface as shown in Klimsa's study [45]. In fact, this electrical potential gradient should aid mass transfer through the boundary layer.

3.2.4 Kinetic study on monomeric silica release during the uptake of Cu^{2+} .

Figure 3.6 shows the release of $\text{Si}(\text{OH})_4$ (expressed as mmol of SiO_2 per L of solution) when 1 g of NCaSil is contacted with a 15.7 mmol of Cu^{2+} per L solution, the standard arrangement in this thesis.

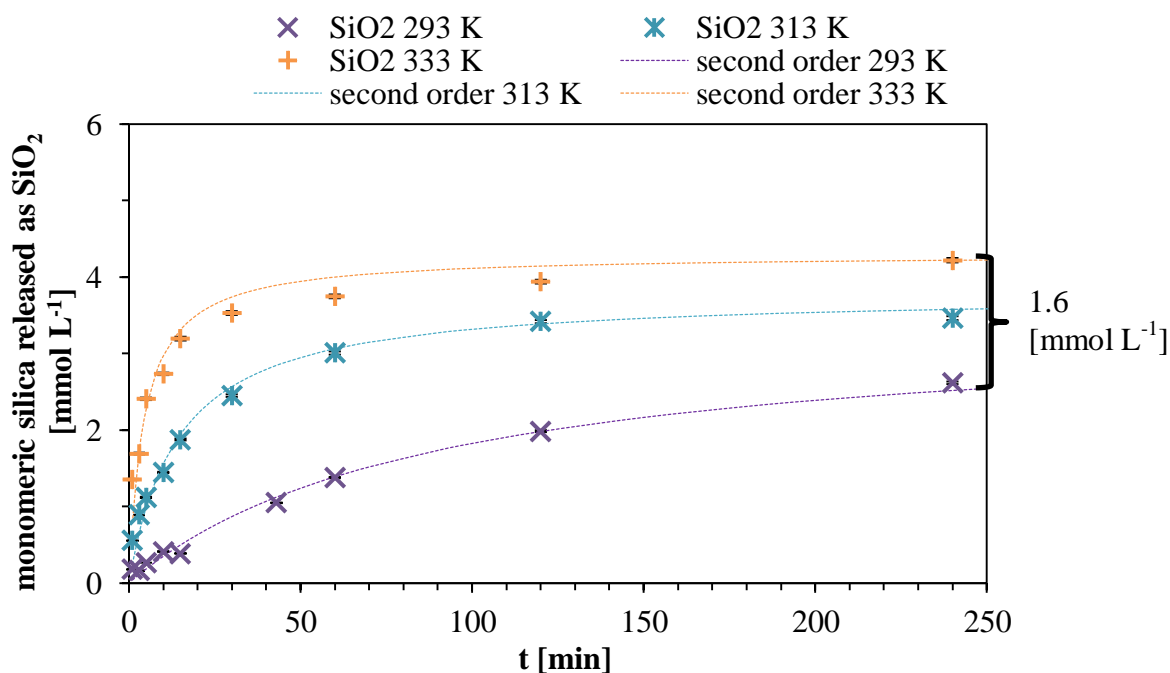


Figure 3.6: Kinetic plot and pseudo second order model fit for the release of monomeric silica from NCaSil at 293, 313 and 333 K. Experimental conditions: adsorbent dosage 1 g L⁻¹; $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}}$ 15.7 mmol L⁻¹.

The release of monomeric silica reached equilibrium after 240 min when the experiment was carried out at 293 K, whereas at 313 and 333 K the equilibrium was reached approximately after 120 and 60 min respectively. In other words, every 20 K increment in the temperature the time necessary to reach equilibrium was reduced by half. The amount of monomeric silica released at the equilibrium increased approximately 1.6 mmol L⁻¹ after a temperature increase of 40 K compared to the 0.9 mmol L⁻¹ for Ca^{2+} release in the same range of temperature. Hence, twice as much monomeric silica

than calcium is released with a 60 K increment on the temperature indicating that monomeric silica release is more temperature dependant than Ca^{2+} leaching. Release of Ca^{2+} ions may be dependent on other variables such as pH.

Table 3.4: Pseudo-second order kinetic parameters for the release of monomeric silica into solution at 293, 313 and 333 K, calculated from experimental data shown in Figure 3.6.

T [K]	k [L mmol ⁻¹ min ⁻¹]	q_{r,e,SiO_2} [mmol L ⁻¹]	$k(q_{r,e,\text{SiO}_2})^2$ [mmol L ⁻¹ min ⁻¹]	r^2
293	0.00324	3.453	0.039	0.99351
313	0.01846	3.789	0.265	0.97866
333	0.05185	4.297	0.957	0.89962

The experimental data fitted to a first order equation exhibited a low correlation with $r^2 < 0.8$ (not shown) while the second order model had a better fit with $r^2 > 0.8996$ for all studied temperatures. Nevertheless, the coefficient of determination decreases as the temperature increases; this may suggest a change in the release mechanism, such as a release of different oligomeric silica species.

It is difficult to express a second order reaction mechanism for the release of monomeric silica while Cu^{2+} is adsorbed due to the large amount of parallel and chain reactions occurring with similar rate constant magnitudes.

Certainly a significant portion of the initial amount of NCaSil is released into solution and may be explained as a hydrolysis of the material which becomes promoted when heat is applied. Furthermore, contacting NCaSil with a solution with a low pH value breaks Si-O-Si and Si-O-Ca bonds releasing its constituents into solution.

Taking in consideration that in the empirical formula of NCaSil there is 1 mol of Si in every mole of NCaSil, it is possible to state that, 47 - 59% of the initial amount of Si in NCaSil was released into solution and is present as monomeric silica in solution at equilibrium.

Iler [67] measured the solubility for amorphous silica at different temperatures and pH values in solution which are shown in Figure 3.7. It is possible to extrapolate and approximate solubility values of 3.3, 4.0 and 5.0 mmol L⁻¹ for 293, 313 and 333 K, at a pH value of 5, respectively. This is consistent with the concentration found at the equilibrium in Figure 3.6 and Table 3.4.

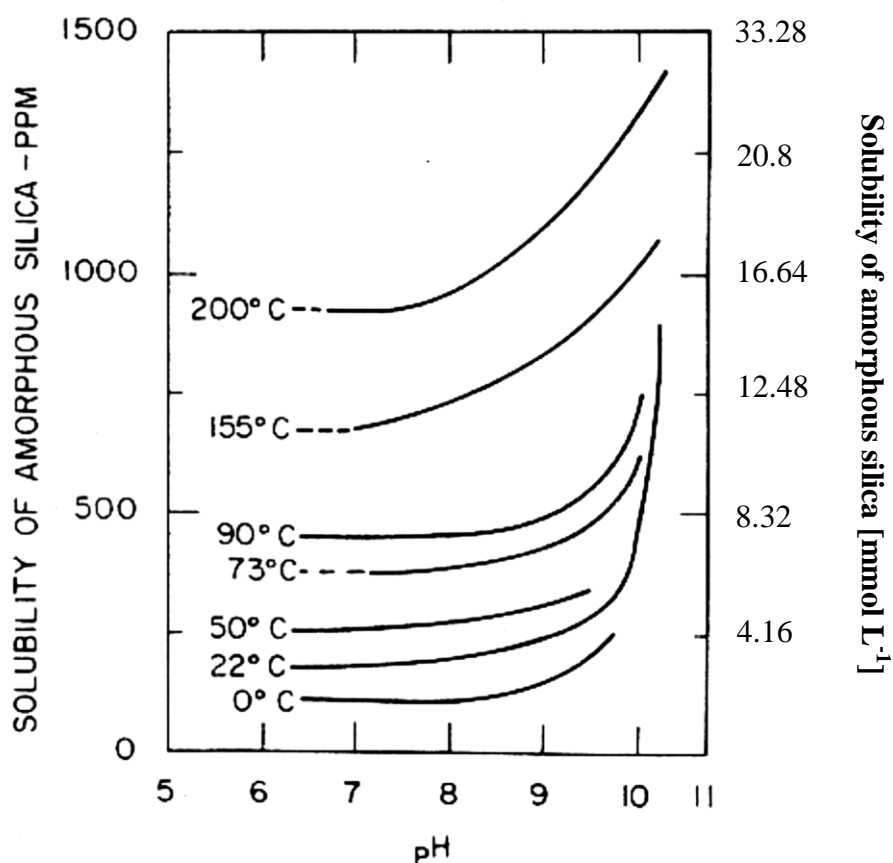


Figure 3.7: Solubility of amorphous silica at different temperatures over a pH range taken from reference [67].

Therefore the hydrolysis proceeds to a full extent until it reaches the maximum solubility of monomeric silica at a given temperature. Hence, the extent of the release of monomeric silica from NCaSil into solution is governed mainly by its solubility which is pH and temperature dependant.

3.2.5 Kinetic study of OH^- release from NCaSil

Cairns [37] reported that hydroxyl ions were released into solution over time as NCaSil was submerged in water. Nevertheless, the relation between hydroxyl ions released and the initial Cu^{2+} concentration has not yet been evaluated. Doing so may be an important parameter to understand the adsorption of copper since up to this point empirical evidence from previous studies [37, 43] and this one suggests the formation of amorphous copper hydroxide as a first step in the reaction.

The variation in the pH of the solution was followed over time using different initial concentrations of Cu^{2+} in solution at three different temperatures (293, 303, 313 K). Results for the lowest studied temperature (293 K) are shown in Figure 3.8.

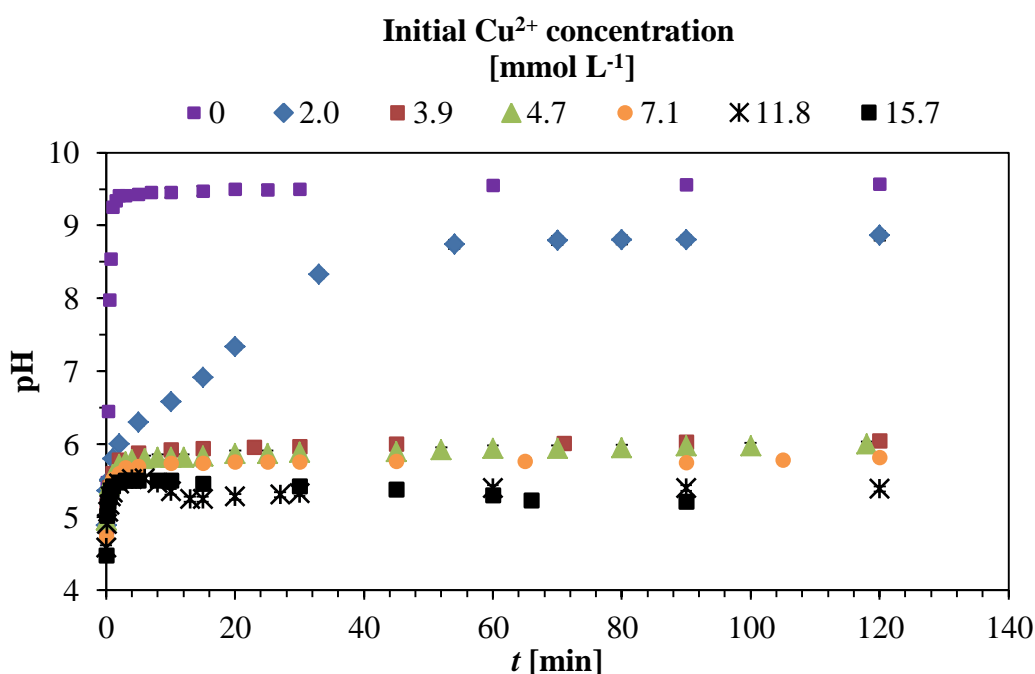


Figure 3.8: pH variation over time at 293 K for different initial concentration of Cu^{2+} . Experimental conditions: adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} .

Without the presence of copper, NCaSil leaches OH^- into solution increasing the pH to a value near 9.5. Hydroxyl leaching reaches equilibrium in the first minutes of the reaction and remains unvaried over time under these conditions. This result at 293 K is homologous to the one reported by Cairns [37] at the same temperature for pH variation. Hence, experiments are equivalent and reproducible.

If NCaSil is contacted with a 2.0 mmol L^{-1} solution of Cu^{2+} the variation of pH exhibits a fast rise in the first minute of the reaction and then slows down with a steady growth until it reaches equilibrium at $t \approx 60 \text{ min}$. This behaviour might be due to the presence of HSO_4^- and $[\text{Cu}(\text{H}_2\text{O})_6]^{2+}$, $[\text{Cu}(\text{OH})]^+$ and $\text{Cu}(\text{OH})_2$ could be buffering the pH. Also the possibility of the chain scission of NCaSil structure could generate a buffer-like

effect in the solution. Hence the process is complex due to the different pK_a values of each compound.

At medium range initial concentrations between 2.0 and 7.1 mmol L^{-1} the pH increases rapidly to a value near 5.8 and stays constant during the first four hours. At a concentration of 15.7 mmol L^{-1} the pH increases up to a value of 5.6 at 10 min and drops towards a value of 5 . This result is consistent to that Spark et al. [44] observed during the formation of copper nitrate hydroxide and copper chloride hydroxide minerals in solution. The authors stated this pH variation could be explained by the formation of $\text{Cu}(\text{OH})_2$ as an intermediate towards the formation of these minerals in solution. Hence, this could be an indication that Cu^{2+} forms amorphous copper hydroxide on the surface.

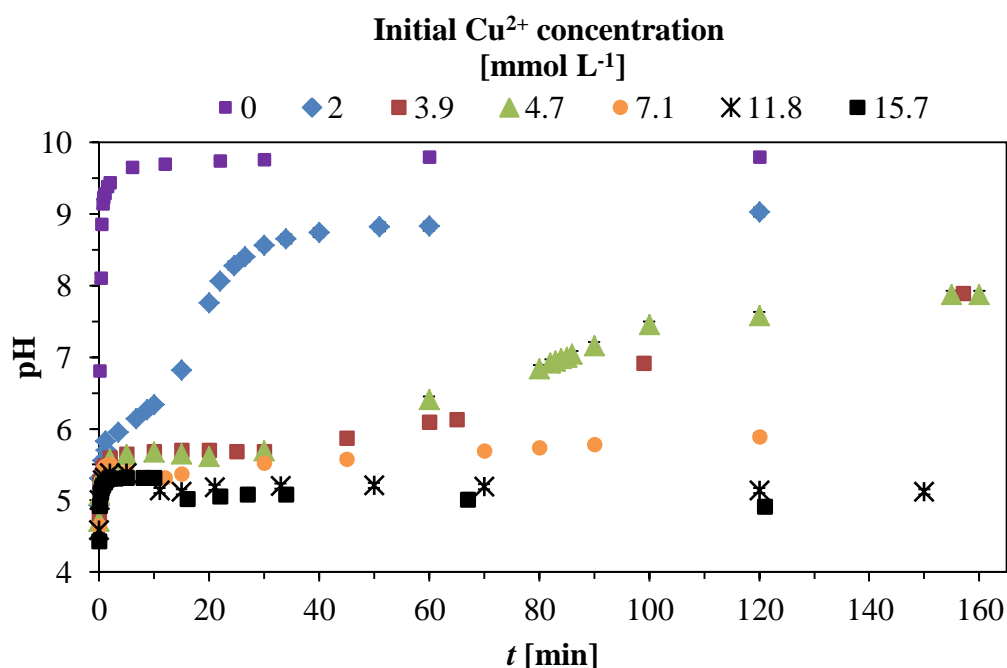


Figure 3.9: pH variation over time at 303 K with different initial concentration of Cu^{2+} . Experimental conditions: adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} .

If the temperature is raised by 10 K , hydrolysis of the NCaSil is faster and the pH reaches equilibrium values at shorter times as shown in Figure 3.9. It is clear that temperature plays a role on how quickly $\text{Si}(\text{OH})_4$ is released into solution and copper ions are adsorbed.

If NCaSil is contacted with a 2.0 mmol L^{-1} solution of Cu^{2+} the variation of pH exhibits a fast increase in the first minute of the reaction and then the rate slows down with a steady growth until it reaches equilibrium at $t \approx 40 \text{ min}$, 20 minutes faster than at 293 K . At medium range initial concentrations between 2.0 and 7.1 mmol L^{-1} the pH increases rapidly to a value near 5.5 (0.3 pH unit less than 293 K) and exhibits a sigmoidal growth

for the rest of the experiment. This was not observed at 293 K as curves remained constant during 4 hours. At a concentration of 15.7 mmol L^{-1} the pH increases up to a value of 5.6 at 10 min and drops towards a value of 5 similar to the behaviour observed at 293 K.

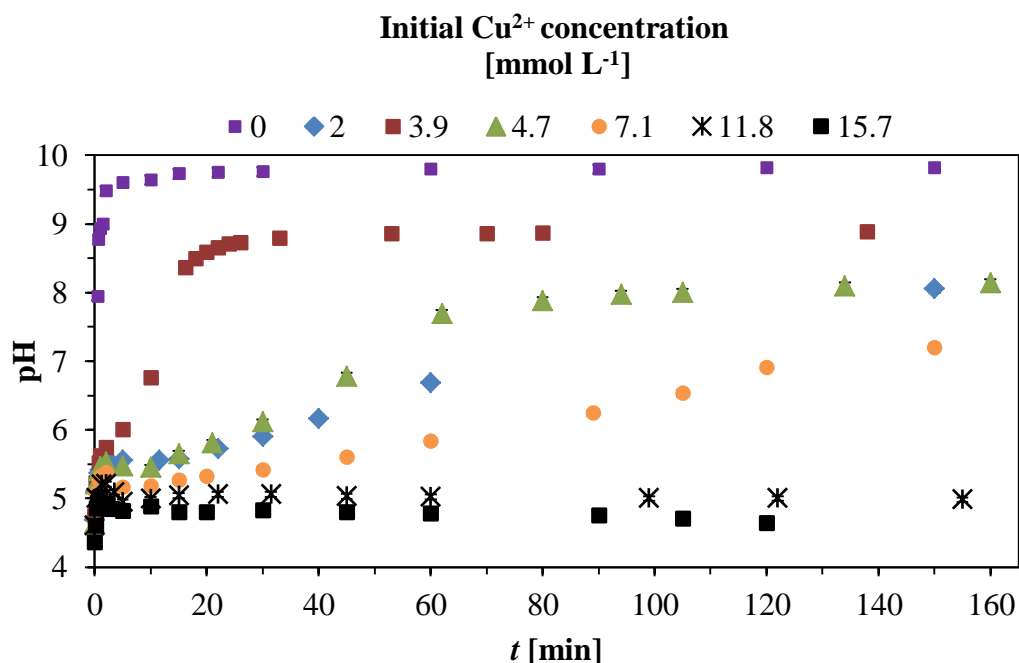


Figure 3.10: pH variation over time at 313 K with different initial concentration of Cu^{2+} . Experimental condition: adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} .

At 313 K the effect of temperature on the variation of the pH in solution becomes even more pronounced, as shown in Figure 3.10. Curves are spread and trends may easily be spotted.

If NCaSil is contacted with a 2.0 mmol L^{-1} solution of Cu^{2+} the variation of pH exhibits a fast increase in the first minute of the reaction and then the rate slows down with a steady growth until equilibrium is reached at $t \approx 20 \text{ min}$, being 40 minutes sooner than at 293 K. At medium range initial concentrations between 2.0 and 7.1 mmol L^{-1} the pH increases rapidly to a value near 5 – 5.5 and exhibits a sigmoidal growth for the rest of the experiment. This was not observed at 293 K as curves remained constant. At a concentration of 15.7 mmol L^{-1} the pH increases up to a value of 5.6 at 3 min and drops rapidly to a value of 4.6. This is consistent to what is mentioned in the literature as the stable pH at which brochantite ($\text{Cu}_4(\text{OH})_6\text{SO}_4$) forms readily [44].

Table 3.5: pH values at the equilibrium.

T [K]	Cu^{2+} initial conc. [mmol L ⁻¹]	pH at $t = 0$	pH $t = 24$ h, at equilibrium
293	0	5.22	9.62
	2.0	4.89	8.79
	3.9	4.82	8.46
	4.7	4.65	8.17
	6.3	4.60	7.25
	7.1	4.49	6.43
	11.8	4.25	5.31
	15.7	4.48	4.83
303	0	5.23	9.80
	2.0	4.93	9.03
	3.9	4.82	8.60
	4.7	4.71	8.40
	6.3	4.75	7.40
	7.1	4.65	6.32
	11.8	4.58	5.24
	15.7	4.43	4.58
313	0	5.20	9.84
	2.0	4.74	8.92
	3.9	4.69	8.72
	4.7	4.63	8.32
	6.3	4.66	8.14
	7.1	4.62	8.00
	11.8	4.60	5.05
	15.7	4.36	4.40

In Table 3.5 it may be observed that at initial concentrations of Cu^{2+} higher than 11.8 mmol L⁻¹ the pH value tends to reach equilibrium close to its initial value, following the trend observed in the plots. These pH values at the equilibrium are important since they will directly influence on the amount of monomeric silica at the equilibrium as shown in Figure 3.7 and appendix A-3.

The pH tends to return to its initial values due to an excess of protons, which in this case is related to an excess of Cu^{2+} which is hydrolysed in solution as shown eq. 3.14 [68].



For copper, $\text{M} = \text{Cu}$ and $n = 6$. The equilibrium shown in eq. 3.14 has a pK value of 8.

At lower initial concentrations of Cu^{2+} the concentration of protons is low and becomes neutralized by OH^- present and/or released from NCaSil.

3.2.6 Powder-XRD study on the kinetic of crystal growth of copper minerals on the surface of NCaSil at different temperatures

The intensity of a reflection of a crystallographic plane in an XRD pattern is related to the atoms in the crystal structure. Those atoms located nearer to the plane will have a greater contribution compared to those located far from the plane inside a unit cell. This

relation is given by the structure factor, $F_{(hkl)} = \sum_{j=1}^n f_j e^{2\pi i(hx_j + ky_j + lz_j)}$, where f_j is the

atomic scattering factor which is related to the electronic property of the atom and the remaining exponential term is related to the position of that atom. The square of the structure factor is proportional to the reflection intensity, $|F_{(hkl)}|^2 \propto I_{(hkl)}$, which is obtained experimentally.

Once the intensity is obtained it is possible to calculate the peak area by computational fitting. Furthermore, the area underneath the peak is proportional to the concentration. Therefore, similar models to those used throughout sections 3.2.1 to 3.2.4 were employed to obtain kinetic rate constants which allowed a quantitative comparison between the growth rates of different crystallographic planes. This allowed studying the kinetics of nucleation of Cu^{2+} , OH^- and SO_4^{2-} forming brochantite ($\text{Cu}_4(\text{OH})_6\text{SO}_4$), which in turn help to elucidate which of these ions are transferred to the surface faster. Additionally, experiments were carried out at different temperatures to see dependence on the crystal growth on this variable and to obtain the activation energy for the development of an individual plane. This information will be contrasted with that gathered regarding the concentration of Cu^{2+} on the surface in section 3.2.2.

Figure 3.11 shows the results obtained at 293 K using powder-XRD to analyse the solid portion of the filtrate collected at different time intervals.

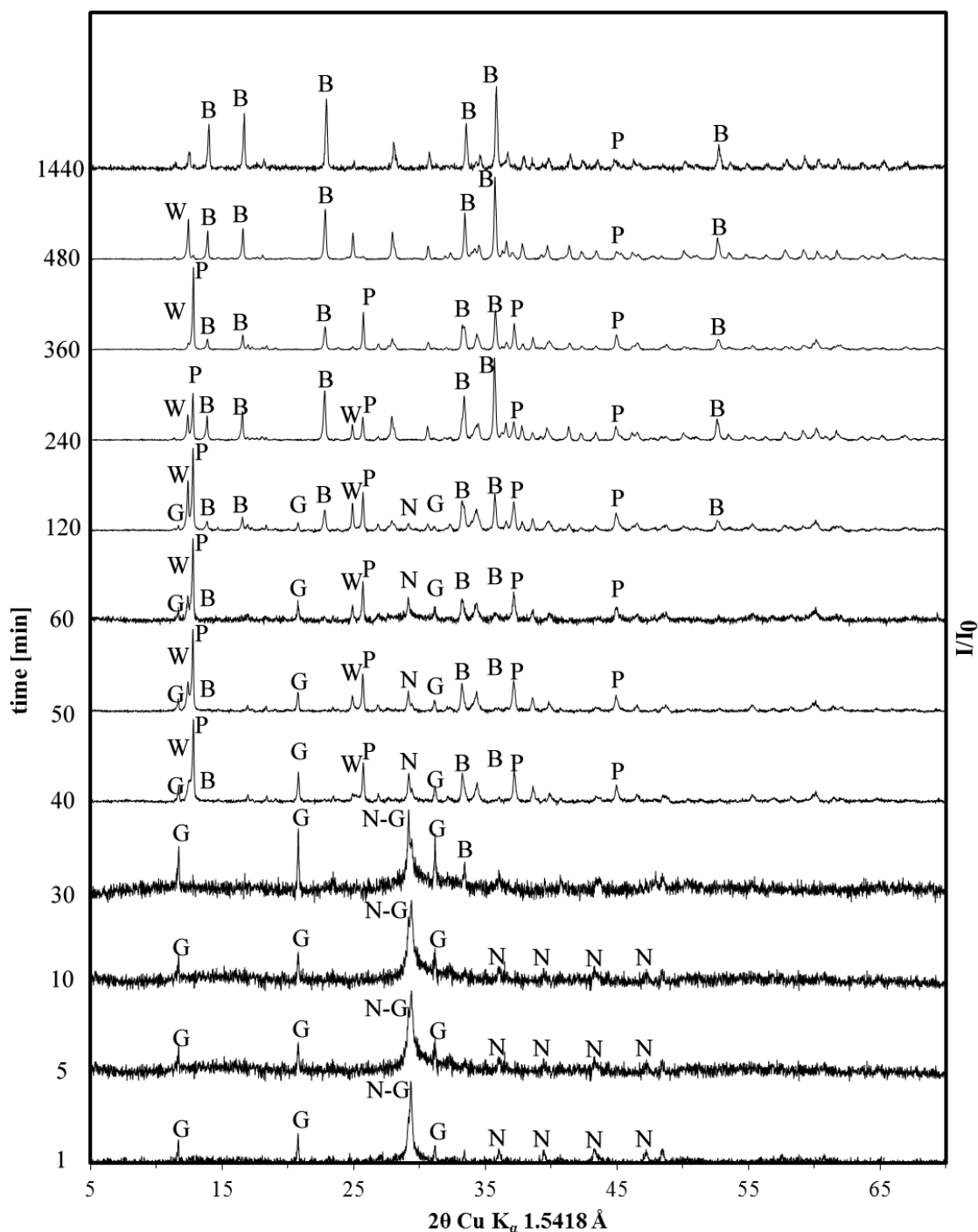


Figure 3.11: Kinetic study at 293 K of crystal growth on NCaSil using powder XRD. G = calcium sulfate dihydrate, N = NCaSil, W = wroewolfeite, P = posnjakite and B = brochantite. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}} 15.7 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; stirring speed 500 rpm.

The XRD patterns shown in Figure 3.11 presents the development of different crystal phases on the NCaSil. Five different compounds were identified in the samples for this temperature: calcium sulfate dehydrate (G), NCaSil (N), wroewolfeite (W), posnjakite (P) and brochantite (B). Wroewolfeite, posnjakite and brochantite are copper sulfate hydroxide minerals which are monoclinic and share the same chemical composition but differ in the amount of waters of crystallization. Their generic formula is:



Where n is equal to 2 in wroewolfeite, 1 in posnjakite and 0 in brochantite.

In the previous section a shift from blue to a turquoise colour during the uptake was mentioned. At 293 K the change occurred 20 h after starting the experiment, whereas at 333 K this occurred after 30 minutes. Analysing the powder-XRD pattern obtained for 293 K in Figure 3.11 one can relate this to the fact that brochantite becomes the predominant mineral phase at large values of t . This turquoise colour is consistent to the mixture of blue coloured crystals of wroewolfeite and posnjakite combined with those of brochantite, which are green, as shown in Figure 3.12. The formation of brochantite is consistent with the study done by Cairns [37] where salts of the form $\text{Cu}_2\text{X}(\text{OH})_3$ were obtained, where $\text{X} = \text{NO}_3^-$ or Cl^- .

Therefore a more general formula may be employed to describe the minerals formed over NCaSil;



where X is an anion and n is the charge of anion X . All minerals that have been obtained so far may be described by this expression.



Wroewolfeite crystals,

image taken from ref. [69]



Posnjakite crystals,

image taken from ref. [70]



Brochantite crystals,

image taken from ref. [71]

Figure 3.12: Examples taken from the literature for the three copper sulfate hydroxide minerals observed in this study.

In Figure 3.11, peaks corresponding to the development of gypsum are observed in the first minutes of the uptake (1-5 min). On the other hand, the intensity of the broad NCaSil peak described by McFarlane [36] near $30^\circ 2\theta$ (Cu K_α) decreases, which in turn diminishes the signal to noise ratio. Between 15 and 30 minutes into the reaction NCaSil peaks have faded even more making the gypsum peaks look larger than they were at the beginning of the experiment. Between 30 and 40 minutes after commencing the reaction the simultaneous formation of wroewolfeite, posnjakite and brochantite is observed. Zamana and Usmanov [72] performed a theoretical thermodynamic study on

the formation of this copper sulfate hydroxide hydrate species calculating ΔH_f and ΔG_f for different copper sulfate hydroxide minerals. They found that the energy requirements to form the different minerals starting from their ions in solution were as follows $W < P < B$. This is in concordance with the results obtained at 293 K where the formation of W and P is favoured at short times.

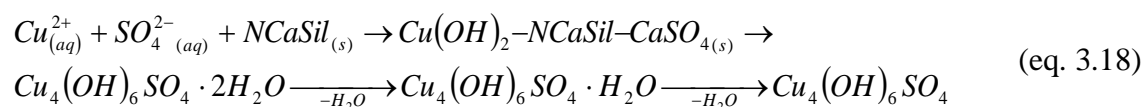
Between 50 and 120 min into the reaction, the posnjakite reflection corresponding to the plane 001 at $12.7^\circ 2\theta$ is considerably larger than the rest of the peaks. The development of this peak coincides with the uptake of copper reaching $\approx 80 - 100\%$ of the loading capacity under these experimental conditions (refer to Figure 3.3). It is important to note that the wroewolfeite peak at $12.3^\circ 2\theta$ is overlapped by the peak at $12.7^\circ 2\theta$ but becomes more defined after 120 min into the reaction, suggesting wroewolfeite and/or posnjakite crystals become larger as the peaks become narrower. The calcium sulfate dihydrate peak at $11.6^\circ 2\theta$ fades after 120 min. This could be an indication that sulfate diffuses from the gypsum lattice into a nearby the copper sulfate hydroxide lattice but there is not enough evidence from the results to support this idea, other than the fact that calcium sulfate dihydrate disappears from the solid phase even when it has a K_{sp} value of 2.5×10^{-4} .

From 240 to 1440 min the peak due to NCaSil is no longer observed. This is consistent with the collected samples which did not have NCaSil in the sample. Moreover, the main process occurring in this time frame is the transformation of wroewolfeite and posnjakite to brochantite. If enough time is allowed ($t \geq 1440$) min the product is brochantite. Hence, this suggests that if the experiments are done at higher temperatures only small quantities of wroewolfeite and posnjakite should be formed while brochantite becomes the predominant phase. Taking into consideration that the chemical formulae of the substances differ in the number of crystallization water molecules the energy to transform wroewolfeite and posnjakite into brochantite will be strongly related to the amount of H_2O molecules needed to be removed from the lattice. It is possible to relate the magnitude the activation energy of dehydration of copper sulfate trihydrate to those of wroewolfeite and posnjakite considering that all of them are monoclinic and disregarding the position of the water molecules inside the crystal structure. Cooper et al. [73] reported a value of 65.2 kJ mol^{-1} for the dehydration reaction expressed in eq. 3.17.



The activation energy for one mole of water (half a mole of reaction) being displaced from the crystal lattice will be 32.6 kJ mol^{-1} . This value will serve as comparison to those obtained later in this thesis.

With the information gathered in this study it is possible to write an expression for a stepwise reaction at 293 K. Eq. 3.18 vaguely represents the undergoing chemical reactions, but gives a simple and clear idea of how the reaction proceeds towards the formation of brochantite on the surface. It is noteworthy that NCaSil particle disaggregation due to stirring is not included in this equation but must be considered in the overall process.



Consequently, the first step of the reaction involves the disaggregation of the particles of NCaSil into asymmetric aggregates with an average of 20 micrometres in length exposing a large reactive surface. Cu^{2+} binds rapidly with the surface OH^- groups and SO_4^{2-} forms gypsum with Ca^{2+} available on the NCaSil structure. At 293 K this the first peak of brochantite develops after 30 minutes (refer to Figure 3.11). Nevertheless after 40 minutes of starting the experiment wroewolfeite and posnjakite become the predominant phase until $t = 480 \text{ min}$. Finally, if the amount of time is sufficient, brochantite forms as it is the thermodynamically stable compound. NCaSil is necessary in the reaction to form brochantite as it provides the OH^- on the surface for the crystal to develop.

In the literature, this stepwise formation of minerals is referred to it as an Ostwald cascade, and has been described in the same order in the literature [74]. Nonetheless, so far it has not been able to obtain wroewolfeite at temperatures higher than 277 K starting from its constituents in solution [74].

Moreover, the synthesis of these crystals in solution is non-commutative meaning that the order in which we add the reagents will impact the resulting product. For example, the addition of CuSO_4 to base initially gives a metastable precipitate of crystalline $\text{Cu}(\text{OH})_2$ (spertiniite), and adding base to a CuSO_4 solution gives a metastable precipitate of posnjakite [74]. The latter is consistent to what is shown in this study where NCaSil was added into a CuSO_4 solution.

In addition, the synthesis of these crystals could represent an industrial opportunity since they are the main compounds of the Bordeaux mixture use as fungicide in large

scale agriculture [75]. The standard synthesis for Bordeaux mixture consists adding 1.8 kg of copper sulfate to 1.8 kg of hydrated lime in 188 L of water [76]. This translates into $3.8 \times 10^{-2} \text{ mol L}^{-1}$ of Cu^{2+} against $1.57 \times 10^{-2} \text{ mol Cu}^{2+} \text{ L}^{-1}$ used in this study, hence twice as much Cu^{2+} is needed in the standard synthesis to obtain the product. X-ray analysis of a standard Bordeaux mixture in the literature [77] revealed that it consisted of devillite $\text{Ca}[\text{Cu}_4(\text{SO}_4)_2(\text{OH})_6] \cdot 2\text{H}_2\text{O}$, posnjakite $\text{Cu}_4(\text{OH})_6\text{SO}_4 \cdot \text{H}_2\text{O}$, brochantite $\text{Cu}_4(\text{OH})_6\text{SO}_4$, antlerite $\text{Cu}_3(\text{SO}_4)(\text{OH})_4$, gypsum $\text{CaSO}_4 \cdot 2\text{H}_2\text{O}$ and bassanite $\text{CaSO}_4 \cdot 0.5\text{H}_2\text{O}$. In some cases synthesis of these compounds require a Cu^{2+} concentration of at least 1 order of magnitude larger compared to the amounts used in this study [74, 77].

Commercial Bordeaux mixtures usually form sticky deposits which plug the nozzle of spraying devices [77]. This is due to the presence of bassanite formed during the preparation of these minerals as a result of using lime as a reagent. Furthermore, patents on the synthesis and application of these crystals have been issued recently [76-79], hence there is still great interest in finding new ways of preparation of these copper sulfate hydroxide minerals.

From this study a bassanite free brochantite may be produced at room temperature from relatively low concentrations of Cu^{2+} using NCaSil as a substrate for crystal growth. If a mixture of different mineral phases is wanted it is possible to stop the reaction between 60 and 120 min obtaining a high yield of wroewolfeite, posnjakite and brochantite at room temperature as shown in Figure 3.11. From a scientific point of view this represents also an achievement as these minerals have not yet been isolated from experiments done in solution at room temperature [74]. Furthermore, the author believes that the results shown in this study might serve as an indication of how these minerals form in nature.

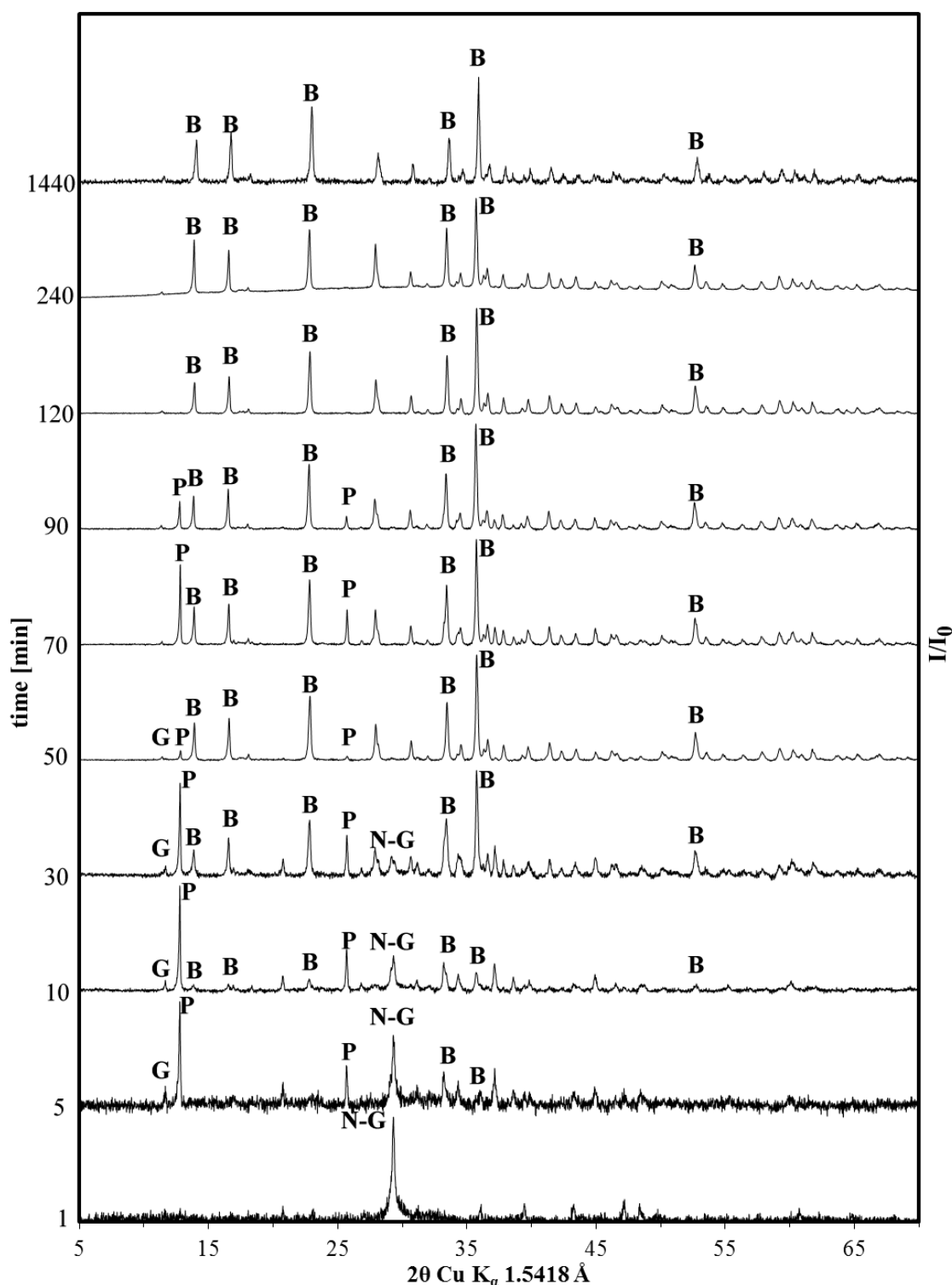
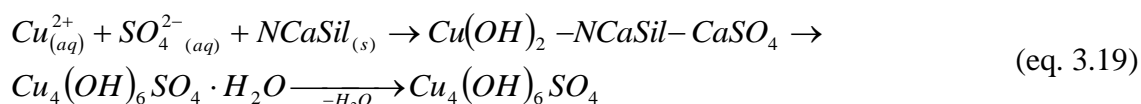


Figure 3.13: Kinetic study at 313 K of crystal growth on NCaSil using powder XRD. G = calcium sulfate dihydrate, N = NCaSil, P = posnjakite and B = brochantite. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}} 15.7 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; stirring speed 500 rpm.

In order to determine to what extent the temperature increases the rate of formation of brochantite in the reaction, the experiment was carried out at 313 K (+20 K difference from Figure 3.11). In Figure 3.13 the experimental results are depicted. During the first five minutes the rapid formation of posnjakite and brochantite may be observed without presence of wroewolfeite. This result is in agreement with the ease of formation due to

energy requirements as discussed earlier in this section. Brochantite rapidly becomes the predominant crystal structure after 30 min. $NCaSil$ and calcium sulfate dihydrate peaks fade rapidly in time compared to those shown in Figure 3.11. In fact after 50 minutes only a small peak of calcium sulfate dihydrate may be observed, but in order to simplify the system it may be considered to have completely disappeared. The author believes that the fading of gypsum peak may be related to the surface diffusion of sulfate from gypsum to wroewolfeite, posnjakite or brochantite lattices since as the rate of crystal formation increases, the rate of disappearance of calcium sulfate dihydrate peaks also increases. Still this statement is not properly supported and should be considered only as a hint of what is occurring on the surface. Between 50 and 70 minutes after started the reaction posnjakite develops faster than brochantite, but starts to fade after 90 minutes being undetectable at 120 min. Brochantite peaks remain largely unchanged from 120 until 1440 minutes.

In general one could modify eq. 3.18 to the following expression:



Where wroewolfeite is not formed and the reaction proceeds directly to form posnjakite, which then dehydrates to form brochantite.

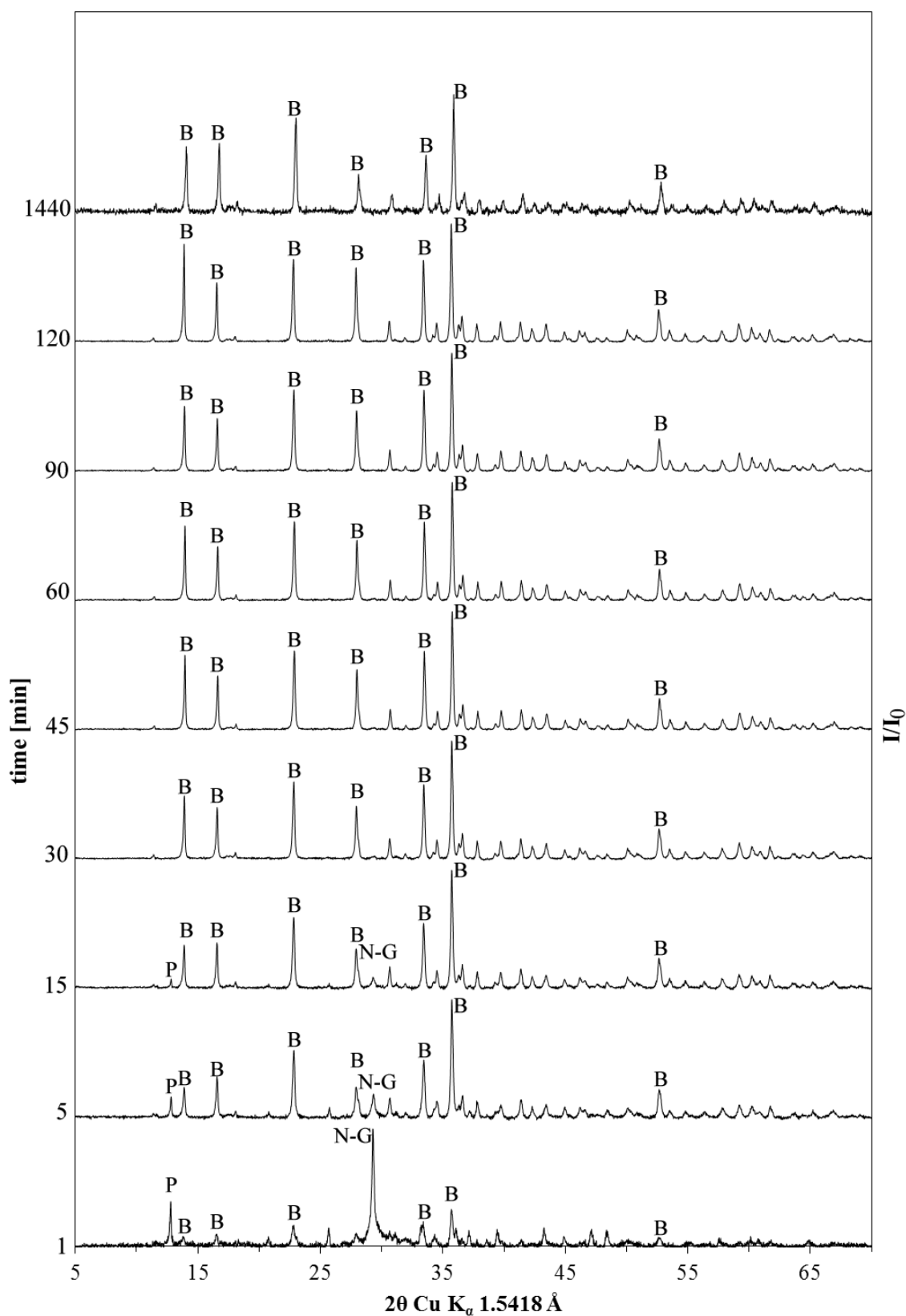
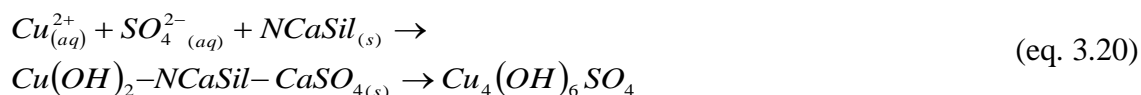


Figure 3.14: Kinetic study at 333 K of crystal growth on NCaSil using powder XRD. G = calcium sulfate dihydrate, N = NCaSil, P = posnjakite and B = brochantite. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}} 15.7 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; stirring speed 500 rpm.

The experiment was repeated at 333 K and the same four phases, NCaSil, calcium sulfate dihydrate, posnjakite and brochantite may be identified in Figure 3.14. Raising

the temperature by 20 K increases the rate of crystal growth of brochantite, resulting in posnjakite being rapidly dehydrated during the first 15 minutes to form brochantite. After 30 minutes the powder-XRD patterns remain almost constant. Regarding these results it is possible to make the assumption there is enough energy in the system to form brochantite without the need forming posnjakite first. So the formation of brochantite at temperatures higher than 333 K may be described by the following expression.



Taking into consideration that most of the powder-XRD patterns shown in Figure 3.14 only report the presence of brochantite, it is possible to neglect contributions to peak areas from other substances. Thus, the area underneath the peaks will be directly proportional to the concentration of B in the solid sample. Peaks will grow up to a certain extent until their rate of growth approaches zero. It is possible to obtain the kinetic rate constant for some of the planes by plotting the area of the most intense peaks against time as shown in Figure 3.15.

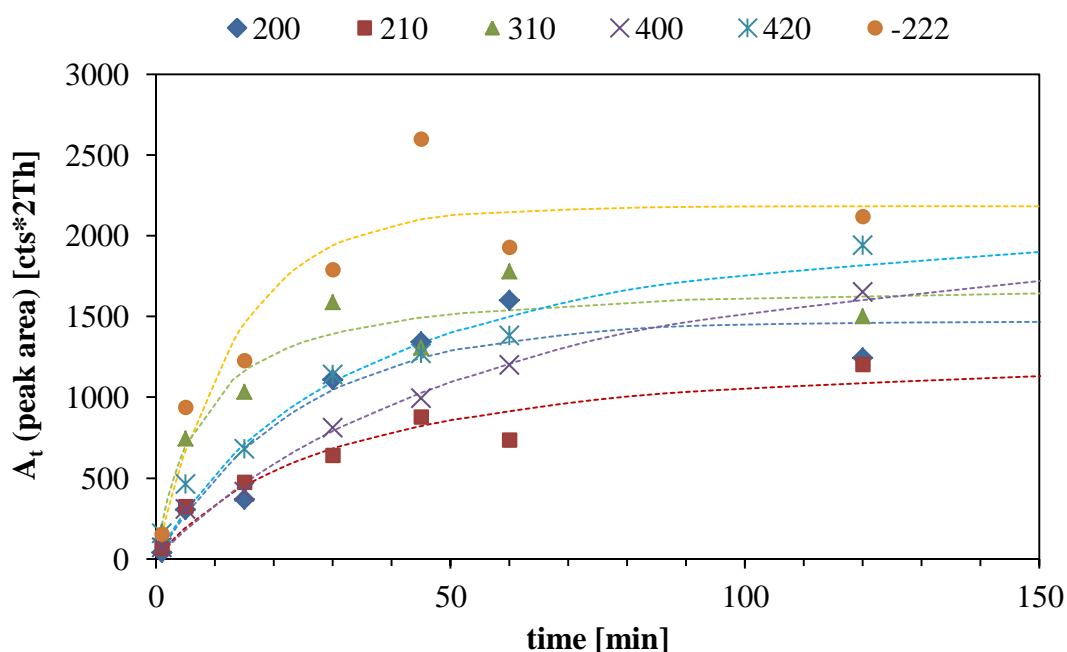


Figure 3.15: Kinetics of plane growth for the most representative peaks in brochantite at 333 K.

The area beneath the peak is directly proportional to the concentration of the crystal being analysed in the sample, hence it is possible to relate these results to pseudo-order adsorption models as they also represent the variation of the concentration on the surface of a certain analyte over time. In Figure 3.15 the experimental data behaves

identically to an adsorbate in solution being adsorbed onto a solid particle. The concentration on the surface, now represented by the area beneath the peak, grows asymptotically to a certain value at long times, in the same way q_t approaches q_e over time in Eq. 3.4 and Eq. 3.8. Therefore experimental data was modelled using adaptation of the pseudo-first and pseudo-second order equations for adsorption. The new form is as follows:

$$A_t = A_{eq} \cdot (1 - e^{-kt}) \quad (\text{eq. 3.21})$$

Variables in eq. 3.21 follow the same logic as the pseudo-first order model for adsorption where A_t represents the area at any time t , A_{eq} is the area when the rate of growth is equal to zero (equilibrium), k is the kinetic rate constant, t is the time, and kA_{eq} represents the initial rate of growth. In a similar manner the second order equation for adsorption was adapted and the following second order expression, shown in eq. 3.22, was obtained:

$$A_t = \frac{k \cdot (A_{eq})^2 \cdot t}{1 + k \cdot A_{eq} \cdot t} \quad (\text{eq. 3.22})$$

Quantitative data regarding the amount of mass being transferred onto the solid phase cannot be obtained since no standard was placed in the samples. Nevertheless, obtaining the rate constants will help to elucidate which plane is developing faster on the crystal, thus knowing which ions transfer faster to the surface. In the literature most of the time crystal growth is analysed through the variation of the concentration of the reagents in solution which in this case is not valid at most temperatures since multiple crystal structures are formed making the data analysis extremely difficult. Additionally such analysis will not extract kinetic data for individual planes in the crystal.

Results were fitted to first and second order models, the results are shown in Table 3.6.

Table 3.6: kinetic parameters for plane growth in brochantite crystals at 333 K

Pseudo-first order					
miller index	2θ	A_{eq}	k	kA_{eq}	r^2
[hkl]	[degrees]	[cts*2θ]	[min$^{-1}$]	[cts*20 min$^{-1}$]	
200	13.88	1478	$4.1 \cdot 10^{-2}$	60.23	0.8792
420	33.45	1914	$2.7 \cdot 10^{-2}$	52.00	0.9421
-222	35.61	2181	$7.3 \cdot 10^{-2}$	158.88	0.8673
Pseudo-second order					
miller index	2θ	A_{eq}	k	$k(A_{eq})^2$	r^2
[hkl]	[degrees]	[cts*20]	[cts*20$^{-1}$ min$^{-1}$]	[cts*20 min$^{-1}$]	
210	16.55	1391	$2.3 \cdot 10^{-5}$	44.56	0.9061
310	22.79	1737	$7.8 \cdot 10^{-5}$	235.34	0.8944
400	27.96	2556	$5.8 \cdot 10^{-6}$	38.07	0.9853

Planes 200, 420 and -222 best fit the first order equation; while the remaining planes fit better to a second order (only best fits are collated in Table 3.6). In order to understand why these differences occur, it is important to know which atoms are located on each of the studied planes. Additionally, the fact that certain planes fit to a pseudo-first order equation may be an indication that some are diffusion controlled, while the ones presenting a good correlation to a pseudo-second order equation might be limited by a chemical reaction. Nonetheless, crystals tend to grow most rapidly at those faces that are more densely packed in the structure [80]. Hence, that should be the case for plane 310.

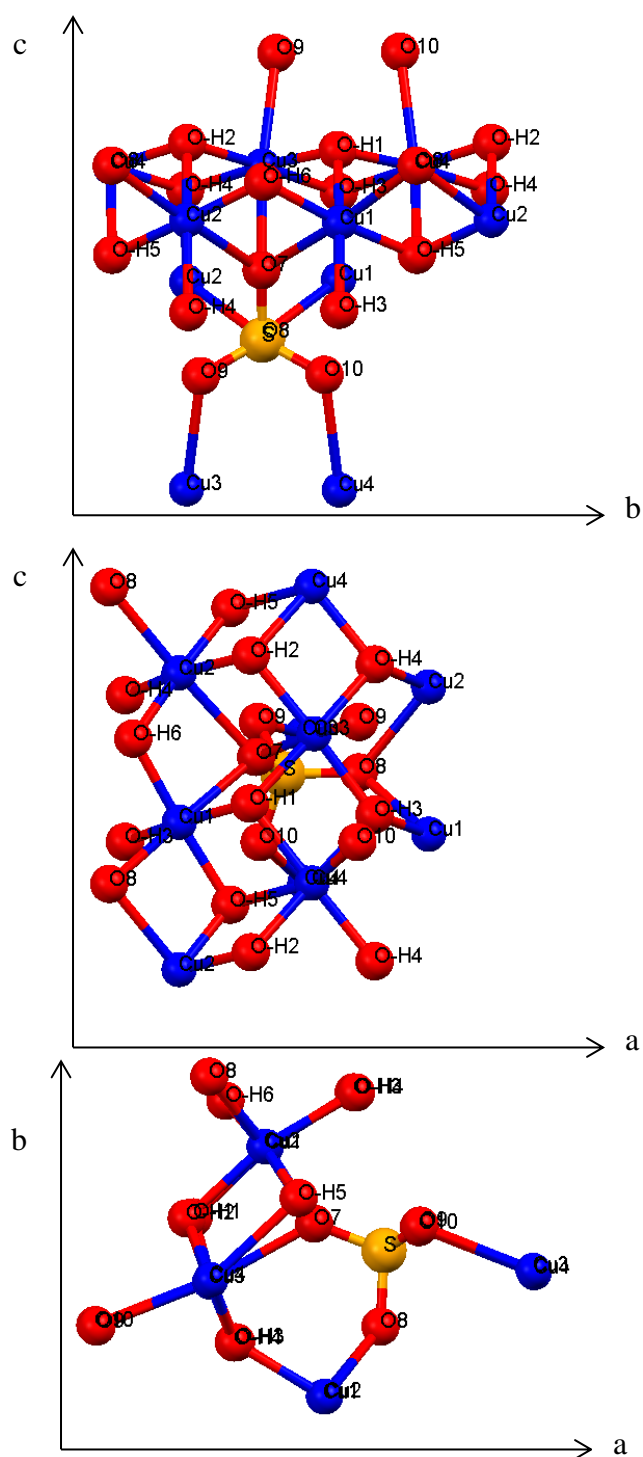
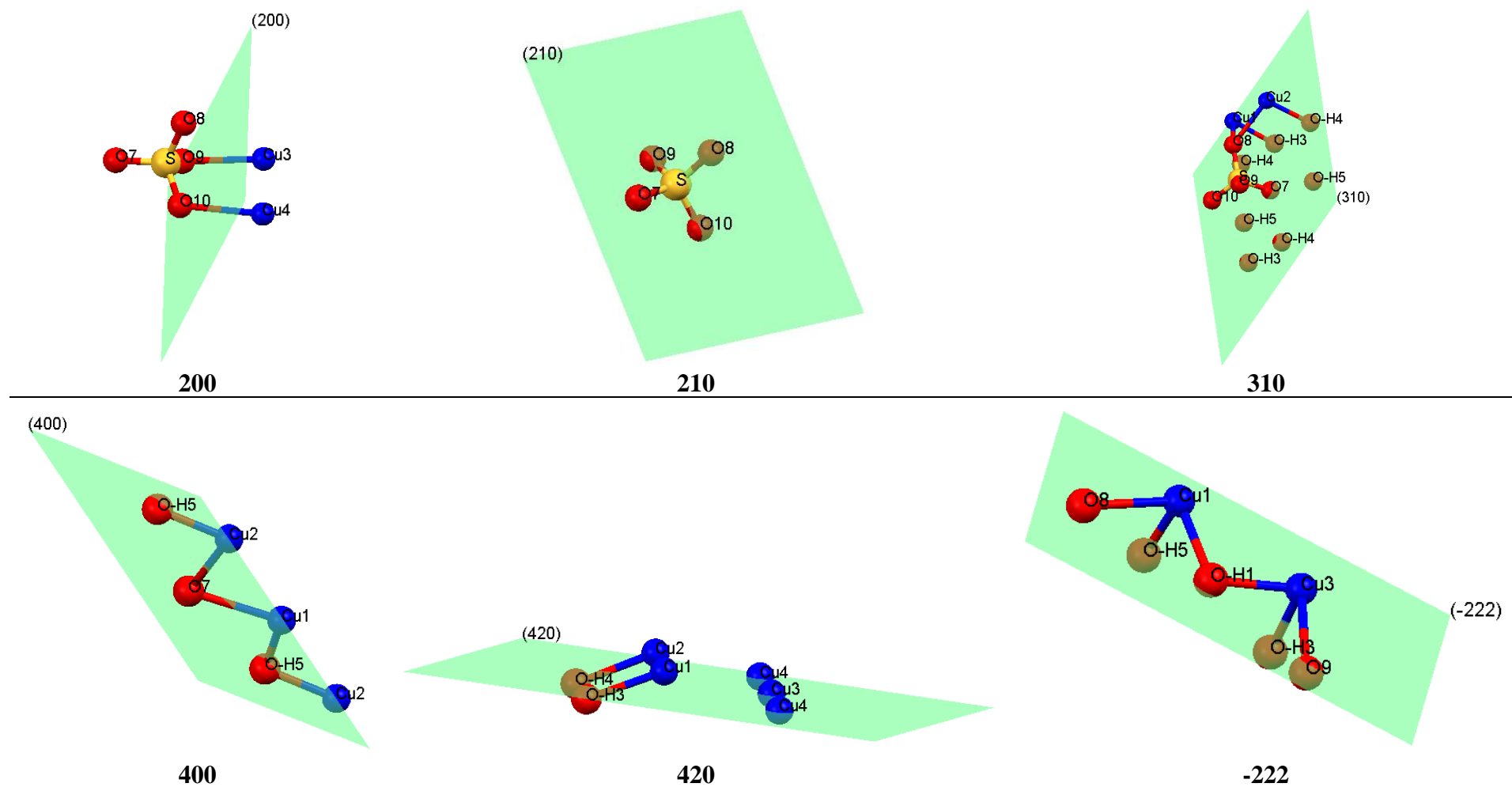


Figure 3.16: Brochantite crystal unit cell drawn using mercury 3.0 software using data obtained in reference [81].

Figure 3.17: Atomic contribution to each of the different analysed planes of brochantite using data obtained in reference [81].



In Figure 3.17 all studied planes are shown in relation to the nearby atoms. Plane 210 and 200 are two of the slowest planes to develop. Coincidentally these planes pass near the sulfate moiety in the unit cell of brochantite. This finding suggests that either the nucleation rate of sulfate to the crystal and/or the relocation of this anion in the crystal lattice may be the rate determining step of the transformation from wroewolfeite and posnjakite into brochantite.

Samples having multiple crystalline phases present a challenge due to overlapping of peaks between substances, thus making quantification of the area very difficult. In order to retrieve useful information about the kinetics of crystal growth a peak with a medium to high intensity needs to be chosen. The peak at $33.46^\circ 2\theta$ was found to uniquely correspond to plane 420 of brochantite. Results for the growth of this plane over time are plotted in Figure 3.18.

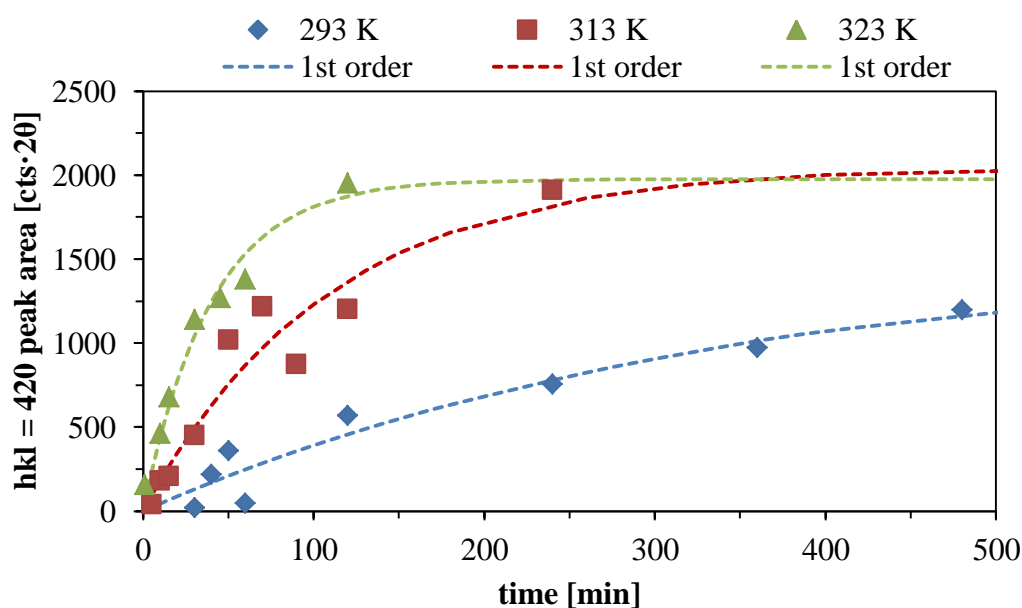


Figure 3.18: Kinetic study on the growth of plane 420 at 293, 313 and 333 K. The experimental data presented on the ordinate represents the peak area of the reflection at $33.46^\circ 2\theta$ Cu K_α in Figure 3.11, Figure 3.13 and Figure 3.14.

The experimental data fits pseudo-first order kinetics for all studied temperatures. The equilibrium time t_{eq} was arbitrarily set at $0.99 \cdot A_{eq}$. The remaining 1% is considerably slower and may be neglected. Kinetic parameters for the first order fit are shown in Table 3.7.

Table 3.7: Pseudo-first order kinetic parameters for the development of plane 420 in Brochantite.

T [K]	A_{eq} [cts·2 θ]	t_{eq} [min]	k_{420} [min ⁻¹]	$k_{420} \cdot A_{eq}$ [cts·2 θ min ⁻¹]	r^2
293	1568	1621	0.00287	4.50	0.9188
313	2055	507	0.00916	18.8	0.9132
333	1914	187	0.02717	52.00	0.9684

*Parameters were obtained using Origin 8.0 fitting tool.

Results show that the area underneath the 420 peak tends to a value of approximately 2000 cts·2 θ at temperatures higher than 293 K. The kinetic rate constant and the initial growth rate is one order of magnitude larger after an increase in temperature of 40 K indicating a mild to strong dependence on the temperature. A mass ~ 1.1 g of solids were obtained from the experiments when 1 g of NCaSil was contacted with a 15.7 mmol Cu^{2+} per L solution. Therefore a rough estimation tells us that for every 1 mmol of brochantite, under utilized measurement conditions, 1000 cts 2 θ are observed for the peak 420 at the equilibrium. Therefore the initial rate (kA_{eq}) is in the range of 10^{-3} to 10^{-2} mmol g⁻¹ min⁻¹ for any studied temperature. This value is very important as it makes possible the comparison with previously obtained kinetic data. The value is approximately 3 orders of magnitude smaller than the initial rate of calcium leaching (1.60 mmol L⁻¹ min⁻¹) and copper ions uptake (0.870 mmol g⁻¹ min⁻¹)¹. Hence, this indicates that crystal formation is the rate determining step towards the formation of the thermodynamical stable compound, brochantite.

In Figure 3.19 an Arrhenius plot was constructed to calculate the activation energy for the formation of plane 420.

¹ Since 1 g of NCaSil was used in 1 L of Cu^{2+} solution both constants are comparable.

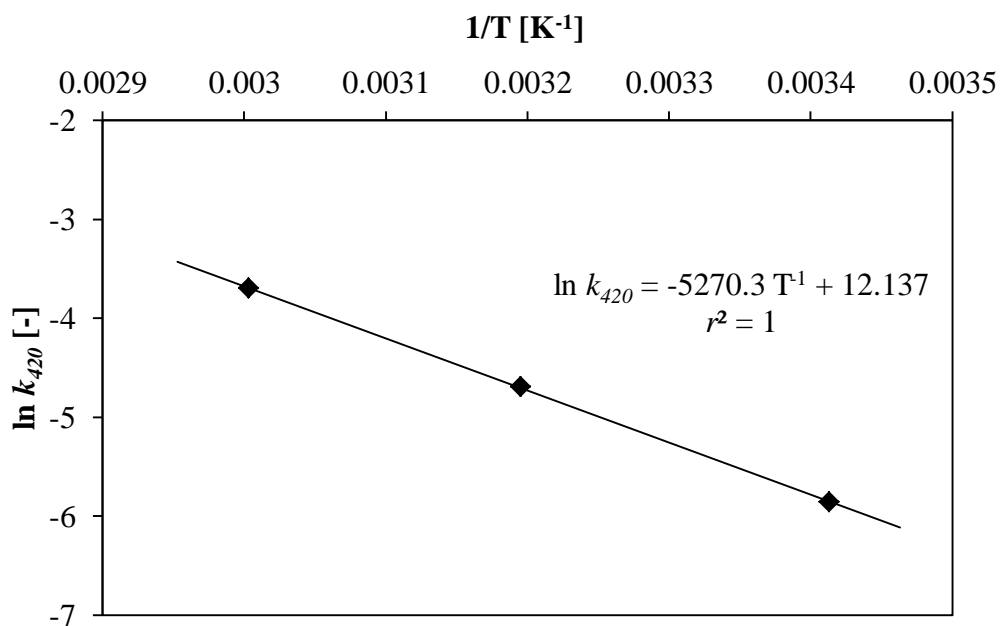


Figure 3.19: Arrhenius plot for the growth of plane 420 of Brochantite using kinetic rate constant reported in Table 3.7.

The slope of the linear regression in Figure 3.19 gives a value for the activation energy of $43.8 \pm 0.3 \text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$. Considering that plane 420 forms within the first 15 minutes, even at 293 K, this value is an indication of what magnitude of E_a can we expect for other planes. Comparing this result to those previously mentioned in this section for the dehydration of copper sulfate trihydrate (32.6 kJ mol^{-1}) both are similar.

It is possible to estimate the temperature needed to form brochantite without forming intermediates by plotting temperature against the time required to reach equilibrium for the development of plane 420.

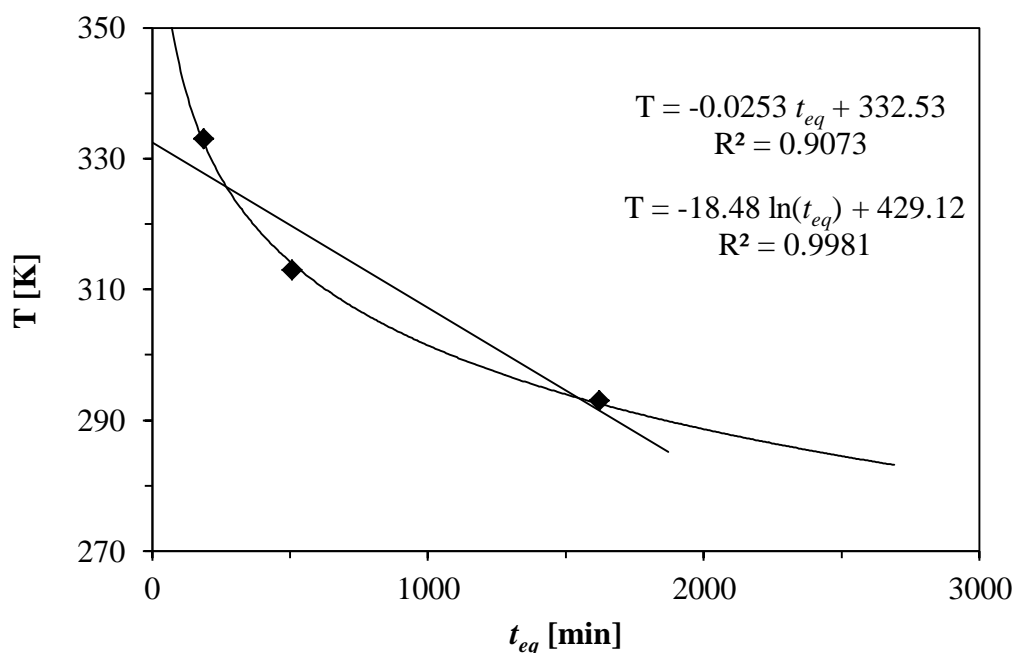


Figure 3.20: Temperature dependence of the time to reach equilibrium for plane 420.

The intercept of the linear regression shown in Figure 3.20 gives a value of 333 ± 8 K which is consistent to the XRD patterns obtained for this same temperature where brochantite forms rapidly. This is an approximation as this trend should be asymptotic to the vertical and horizontal axis since crystals cannot form instantaneously ($t_{eq} = 0$). Furthermore extremely high temperatures would result in thermal decomposition of the crystal lattice. Nonetheless, at temperatures significantly higher than 333 K and below the temperature where thermal decomposition of brochantite occurs, it is possible to expect and assume that the mechanism will lead to the direct formation of brochantite without progressing through the intermediates wroewolfeite and posnjakite.

Different minerals form during the uptake of Cu^{2+} onto NCaSil. The type depends on concentration, contact time and concentration of the copper sulfate solution. It is possible to propose a general empirical equilibrium equation taking into consideration that posnjakite, wroewolfeite and brochantite possess the same chemical equation $\text{Cu}_4(\text{OH})_6\text{SO}_4 \cdot n\text{H}_2\text{O}$ with varying amount of waters of crystallization with values of n being 2, 1 and 0 respectively. The empirical equation that describes the reaction would have to take into consideration that NCaSil partially reacts with Cu^{2+} and SO_4^{2-} resulting in:

- Pure brochantite crystals ($t > 1440$ min; 293 K).
- Monomeric silica and Ca^{2+} in solution.
- Unreacted sulfate and Cu^{2+} in solution.
- Amorphous silica.

The reaction mass balance may be written as:

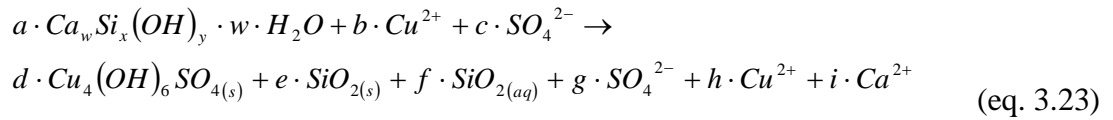


Table 3.8 shows a common reaction in this study where 1 g of NCaSil was contacted with a concentrated solution ($>7.9 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$) of copper sulfate at temperatures higher than 293 K for 24 h. Both mass transfer from the bulk of the solution and surface transport of compounds has been reached and formed brochantite as proven by powder-XRD data.

Table 3.8: Mass balance for the uptake of Cu^{2+} onto NCaSil

Experimental conditions: [Cu ²⁺] _{initial} 15.7 mmol L ⁻¹ ; 1 L solution; 1.0000 g NCaSil; Temperature > 293 K; reaction time > 24 h										
Cu ₄ (OH) ₆ SO ₄ corresponds to brochantite										
<div><div></div><div><div>a•Ca_xSi_y(OH)_w•z(H₂O)</div><div>b•Cu²⁺</div><div>c•SO₄²⁻</div><div>=</div><div>d•Cu₄(OH)₆SO₄</div><div>e•SiO₂(s)</div><div>f•SiO₂ (in solution)</div><div>g•SO₄²⁻</div><div>h•Cu²⁺</div><div>i•Ca²⁺</div></div></div>										
mmol	Ca ²⁺	a•x		=						i
	Si	a•y		=		e	f			
	Cu ²⁺		b	=	4d				h	
	SO ₄ ²⁻			=	d			g		
	O	a•w + z		=	6d	2e	2f			
	H	a•w+2z		=	6d					

Table 3.9: Stoichiometric coefficients for Table 3.8

Values obtained from:	Table 1.3 1.00 g / M_{NCaSil}	Initial amount		(b-h)/4	$\text{a} \cdot \text{x} - \text{f}$	Table 3.4	c-d	Table 3.2 (15.7 - q_e), 293 K	Table 3.3
	a	b	c	d	e	f	g	h	i
mmol	7.2	15.7	15.7	2.3	14.4	3.7	13.4	6.5	6.8

The equation depicted in Table 3.8 is based on experimental observation that has been discussed throughout Chapter 3, which assumes that 1 L of a 15.7 mmol L^{-1} Cu^{2+} solution was contacted with 1 g of NCaSil at 293 K in a stirred reactor. The stoichiometric coefficients for such reaction are shown in Table 3.8 and in Table 3.9. The stoichiometric coefficients correspond to the same amounts used in the experiments throughout chapter 3. Values for a were obtained from Table 1.3 using a medium range molar mass. The values of b and c correspond to the initial mmol added into the reaction. The values of d , e and g were obtained by the mathematical operations shown in Table 3.9. The value of f corresponds to that obtained in section 3.2.4 in the study of the release of monomeric silica at 293 K. The value of h is the remaining Cu^{2+} concentration in solution at 293 K. The value of i is obtained from Table 3.3 and corresponds to amount of Ca^{2+} present in solution at equilibrium.

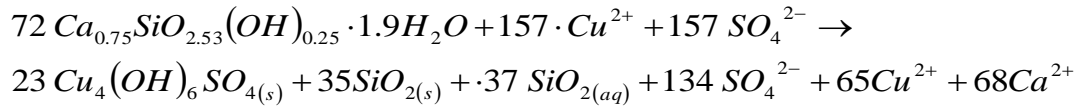
It is possible to verify the empirical results by subtracting the final amount of mmol of each compound from the initial amount (Δmmol), The result of such mathematical operation is shown in Table 3.10.

Table 3.10: Overall mass balance result

Analyte	Low-range M_{NCaSil} $w = 0.5 ; x = 2.05$ $y = 0 ; z = 1.4$	Mid-range M_{NCaSil} $w = 0.75 ; x = 2.53$ $y = 0.25 ; z = 1.9$	High-range M_{NCaSil} $w = 1 ; x = 3$ $y = 0.5 ; z = 2.5$
	Δmmol	Δmmol	Δmmol
Ca^{2+}	1.9	1.4	1.2
Si	0.0	0.0	0.0
Cu^{2+}	0.0	0.0	0.0
SO_4^{2-}	0.0	0.0	0.0
O	52.3	-5.4	42.2
H	11.0	-15.2	6.0

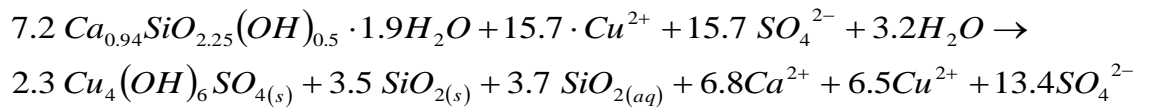
From the results shown Table 3.10, Ca^{2+} could have been quantified in excess or under estimated in molecular formula of NCaSil. On the other hand, the mass balance for Cu^{2+} , Si and sulfate fits closely.

After analysing the mass balance a simplified empirical equation for the uptake of Cu^{2+} may be stated using the empirical formula of NCaSil with arbitrarily set values to a mid-range content of constituents. The formula is shown in Eq. 3.24.



(eq. 3.24)

Considering that the molar mass was calculated arbitrarily from values reported in McFarlane's work [36] and that NCaSil offers a range of content of the different species, discrepancies in the amounts reported in Table 3.10 for calcium, oxygen and hydrogen content in the reagents and products may be solved by the modifying the original formula within the reported range. The reaction may be finally balanced by the addition of 3.2 moles of water and adjusting calcium and oxygen content in NCaSil from 0.75 to 0.94 and from 2.53 to 2.25, respectively. Eq. 3.25 shows the balanced equation for the reaction stated in Eq. 3.23 using stoichiometric values shown in Table 3.8 and Table 3.9.



(eq. 3.25)

The resulting NCaSil formula ($\text{Ca}_{0.94}\text{SiO}_{2.25}(\text{OH})_{0.5} \cdot 1.9\text{H}_2\text{O}$) is still inside the range reported in Table 1.3. This should be taken as an approximation to the NCaSil prepared during this work.

Apparently the reaction shown in Eq. 3.25 depicts a 1:1 ion exchange process between Cu^{2+} and Ca^{2+} , but further experiments are required to confirm this.

3.2.7 SEM and EDS study on the kinetics of Cu^{2+} adsorption and crystal growth

In the quest to find proof of a stepwise mechanism for the sorption of copper a kinetic study using SEM and EDS for the uptake of copper by NCaSil from solution was undertaken. In a previous study using similar conditions, Cairns [37] analysed SEM images of Cu-free NCaSil and at times corresponding the equilibrium. In this study, the reaction was stopped at different times in order to observe how the formation of the crystals occurs. Additionally this will help to see if there was any site specificity for the adsorption of Cu^{2+} . Figure 3.21 to Figure 3.28 show the crystal growth from $t = 1$ min to $t = 120$ min.

Taking into consideration the XRD patterns obtained in Figure 3.13 the observation of the development of posnjakite (P) and brochantite (B) was pursued. As revealed from XRD data posnjakite is expected to be the first crystal to develop and should appear in the early stages of the reaction.

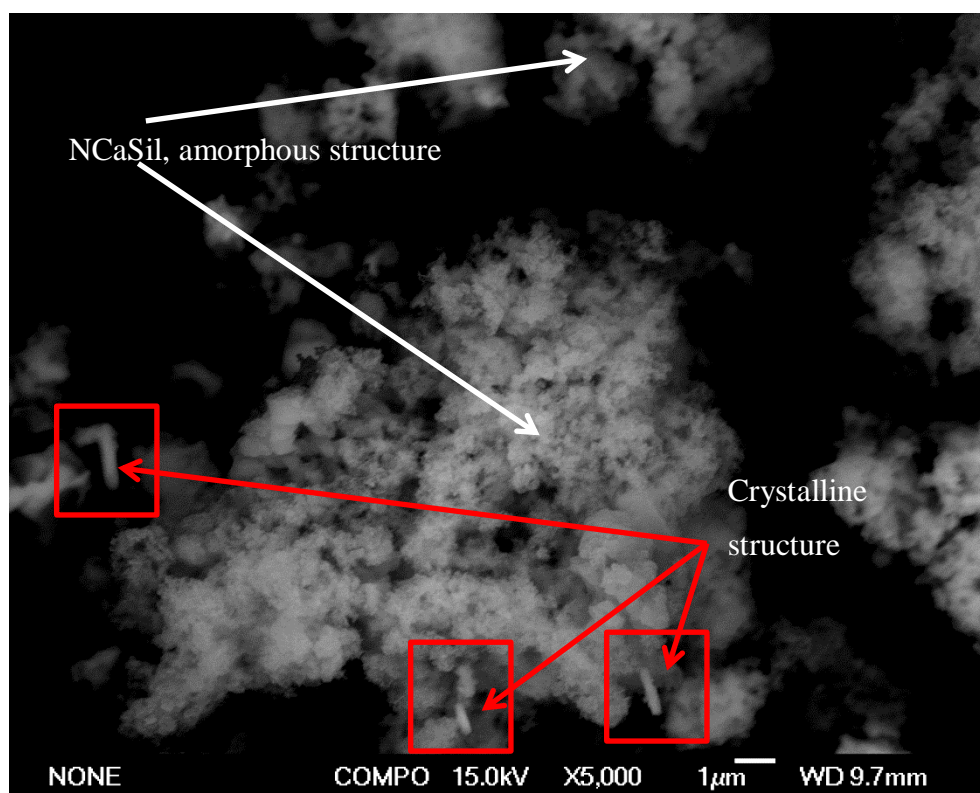


Figure 3.21: SEM micrograph on backscatter mode for $t = 1$ min. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}} 15.7 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; temperature of the reaction 313 K .

Figure 3.21 shows a representative image of the product after the first minute of the reaction. Crystalline structures are marked inside red boxes while amorphous structures are pointed with white arrows. After one minute of reaction a few crystals have rapidly developed on the surface of the NCaSil, with sizes ranging 0.5 to 1 micrometre with a preferential growth in one dimension. It is most likely that this

crystal corresponds to posnjakite considering the XRD patterns in Figure 3.13 for this same temperature.

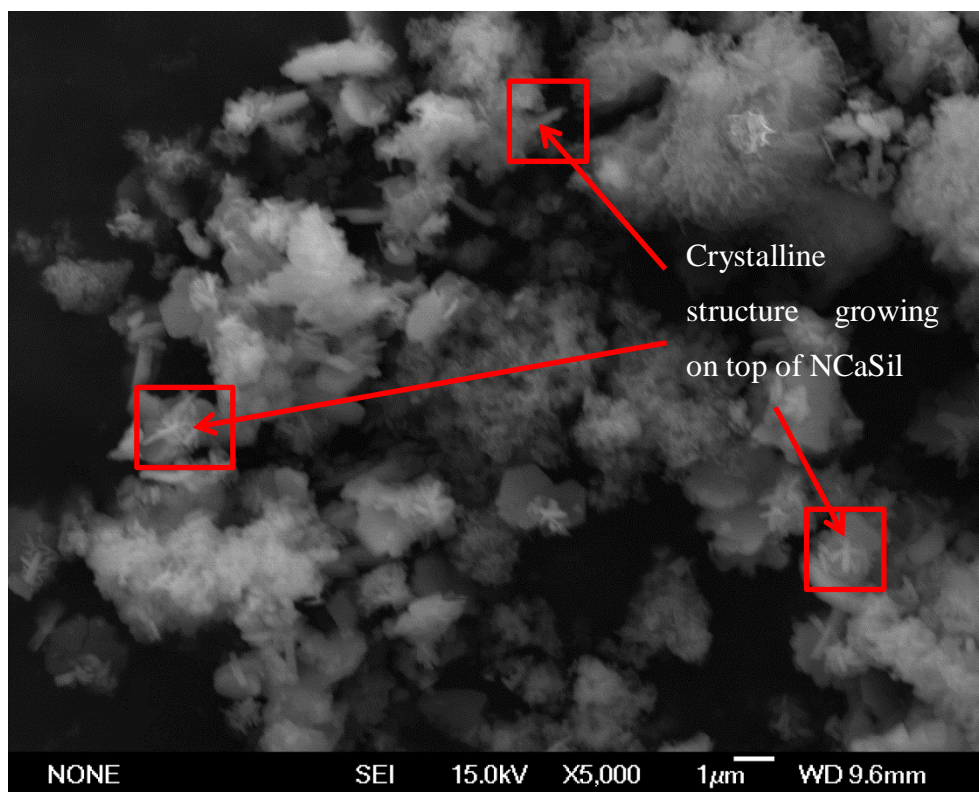


Figure 3.22, SEM micrograph for $t = 5$ min. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}} 15.7 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; temperature of the reaction 313 K .

Figure 3.22 shows that 5 minutes into the reaction more crystals have developed on the surface of NCaSil. Crystalline structures appear to be leaning on the surface of the NCaSil rather than growing from the surface. Further analyses are needed to understand whether crystals are growing from solution and subsequently being deposited on the surface or copper in solution is using NCaSil as a substrate for crystal growth.

In order to prove the latter, a SEM image and EDS mapping were undertaken on a sample after $t = 15$ min corresponding to the point where approximately half of the loading capacity ($\approx 5 \text{ mmol g}^{-1}$) of NCaSil has been reached and posnjakite is the predominant crystal structure. The SEM and EDS images for this stage are shown in Figure 3.23 and Figure 3.24. In Figure 3.23 white boxes show the area where NCaSil fresh surface is still exposed to the solution. EDS mapping to the same area is shown in Figure 3.24, where Si presence is represented in red in both overlapped and standalone image. Moreover, the amorphous region is pointed out with yellow arrow and will be studied using EDS in order to observe whether it forms amorphous

copper hydroxide on the surface of NCaSil as an intermediate in the reaction to form brochantite.

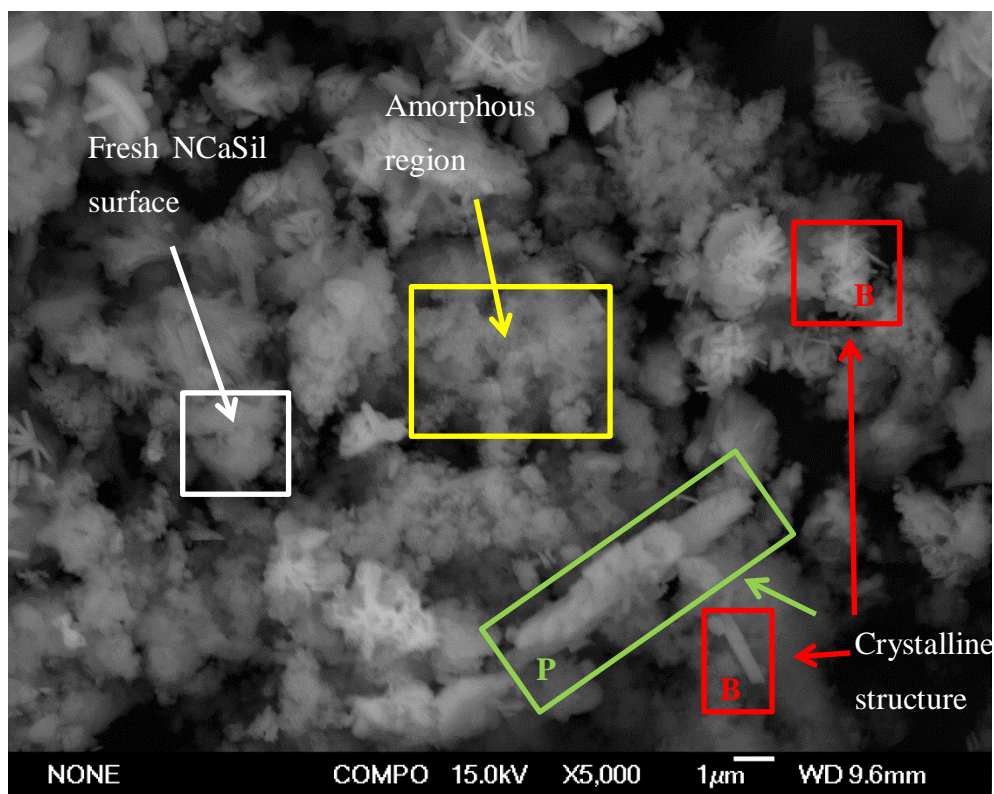


Figure 3.23: SEM micrograph on backscatter mode for $t = 10$ min. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}} 15.7 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; temperature of the reaction 313 K .

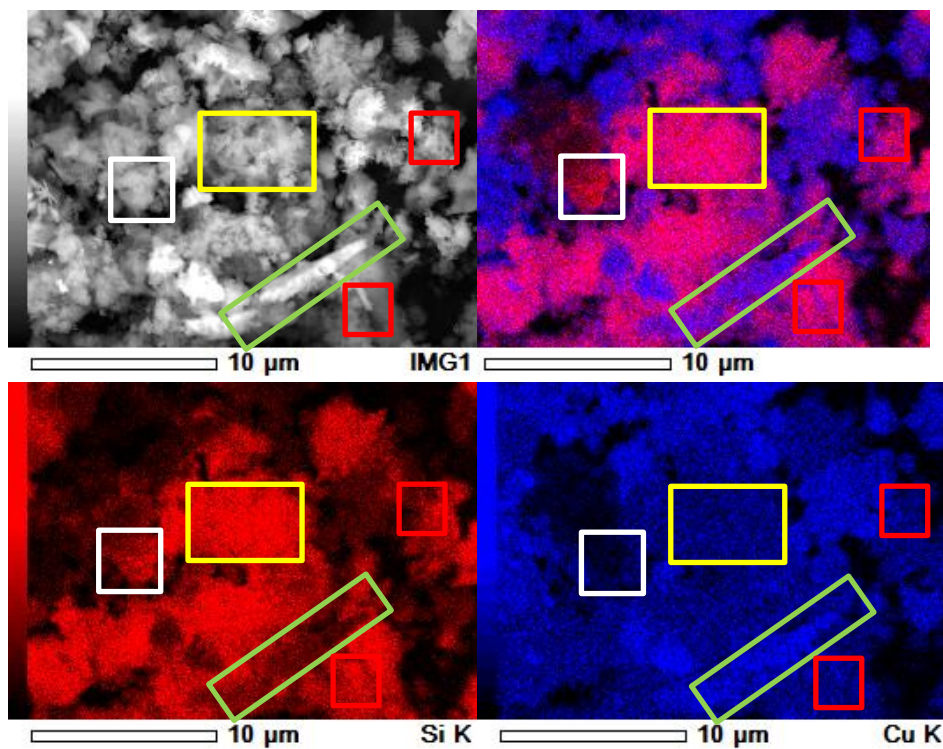


Figure 3.24: SEM image and EDS mapping of Figure 3.23. Si and Cu are shown in red and blue respectively. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}} 15.7 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; temperature of the reaction 313 K .

The area inside the yellow box has both Cu and Si as depicted in the standard (gray coloured) SEM image and the overlapped (pink/red/blue coloured) EDS mapping. This zone appears as pink in the overlapped image. This zone has an amorphous nature since no ordered morphology can be seen in contrast to the well-defined prism structures shown on previous figures.

Two different crystalline structures may be observed enclosed in red and green boxes in Figure 3.23 (please refer to Figure 3.12 to see the differences between posnjakite and brochantite). The structure located within the red box is similar to those seen in previous SEM images, with prisms in the range of 1 micrometre in length. It is most likely that this crystal corresponds to brochantite considering the morphology exhibited in Figure 3.12. The crystalline structure enclosed in green is approximately 5 times longer. This structure resembles either wroewolfeite or posnjakite compared to crystals shown in Figure 3.12. Considering the temperature and the time when the sample was collected during the experiment it is most likely to be posnjakite.

In Figure 3.24 it can be observed that the places where the crystalline structures are located in the image are almost Si-free zones on the EDS maps while Cu is covering a larger surface. This could imply that the crystals may have detached from the surface of the silicate. Other reasons for this region with low presence of Si could be shielding of the underlying structure by the crystal. Nevertheless, large portions of the material still resemble the initial structure NCaSil, shown in Figure 1.1, suggesting that the reaction has not yet reached equilibrium.

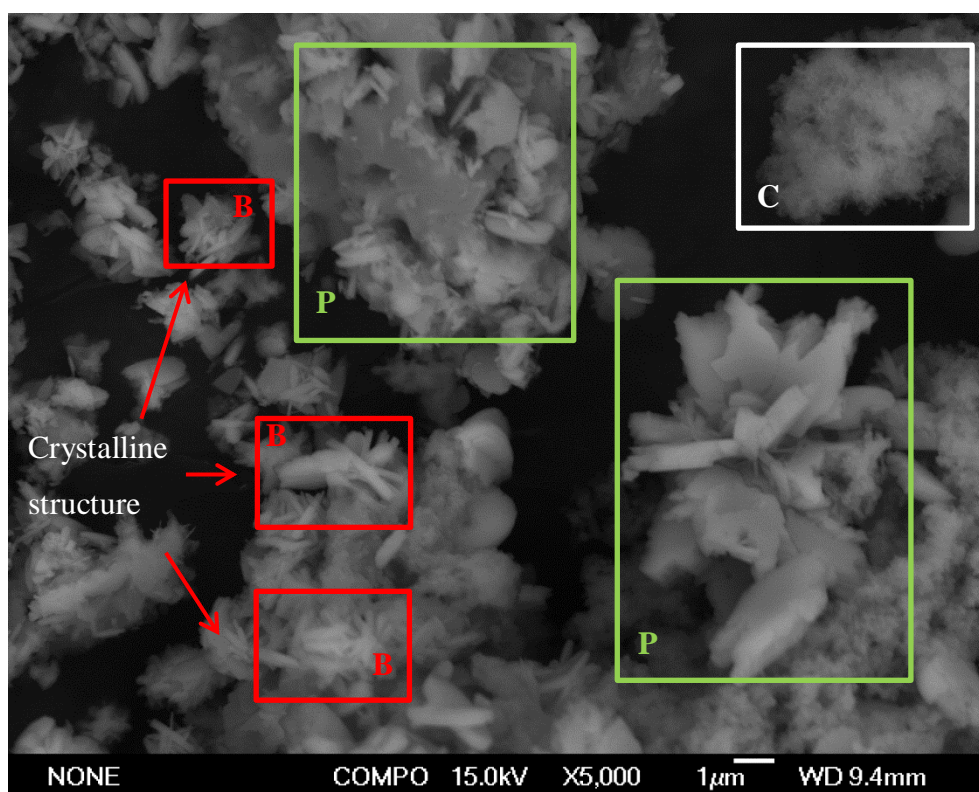


Figure 3.25: SEM micrograph on backscatter mode for $t = 15$ min. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}} 15.7 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; temperature of the reaction 313 K .

Figure 3.25 shows a representative image of the solid phase of the reaction after 15 minutes of starting the experiment. Several features from previous figures may still be observed here, although crystals have grown considerably larger compared to the features found in the sample taken at $t = 10$ min. This is consistent with fact that the mass transport of Cu^{2+} onto the solid surface still hasn't reach the equilibrium as shown in Figure 3.3. Enclosed in a white box is a remaining portion of NCaSil which still resembles its initial features with honeycomb type morphology as shown in Figure 1.1. The two types of crystals shown in Figure 3.23 appear again but with the difference that brochantite crystals are approximately 50% larger in all dimensions than those shown in the previous SEM image. This is in agreement with the XRD patterns in Figure 3.13 showing the development of brochantite crystals as time elapses.

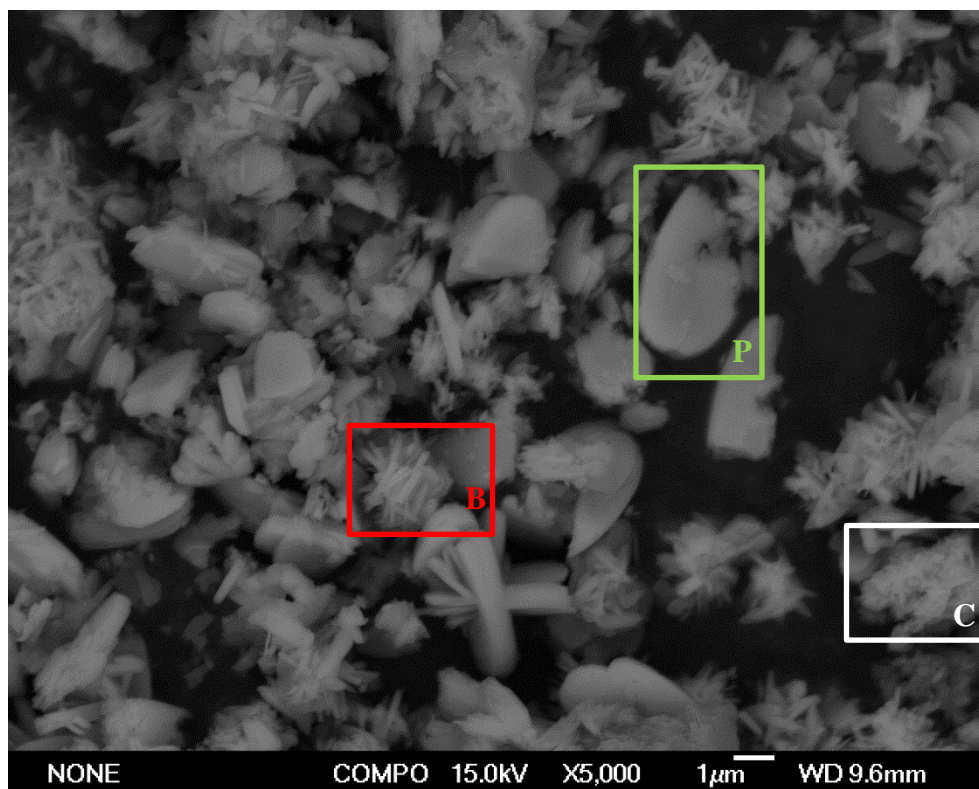


Figure 3.26: SEM micrograph on backscatter mode for $t = 30$ min. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}} 15.7 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; temperature of the reaction 313 K .

Figure 3.26 shows an SEM image of a sample taken after 30 minutes into the reaction. It is clear that most of the sample corresponds to the posnjakite (green box) and brochantite (red box) crystals. This is consistent with the results obtained by XRD where brochantite is becoming the predominant phase at this time of the experiment and NCaSil and calcium sulfate patterns shrink into the background. On the right bottom corner inside a white box a small portion resembling the initial NCaSil structure still may be observed. Posnjakite crystal size ranges from 3 to 5 μm , while brochantite crystals are in range of 0.5 to 2 μm .

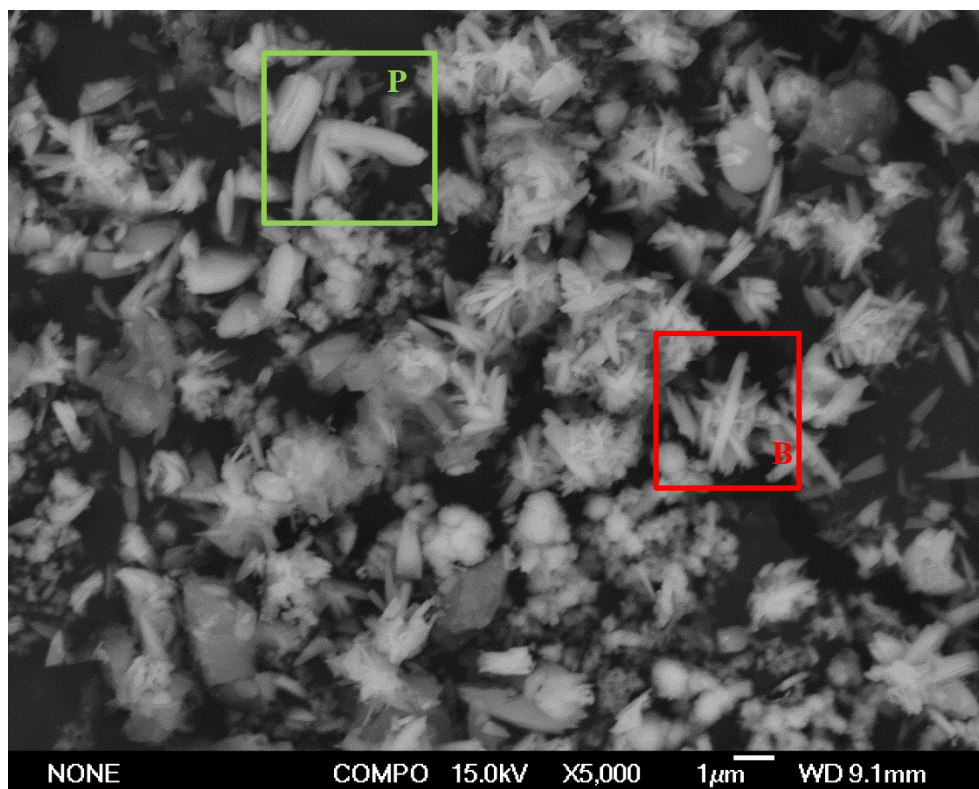


Figure 3.27: SEM micrograph on backscatter mode for $t = 60$ min. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}} 15.7 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; temperature of the reaction 313 K .

After 60 minutes crystal structures of posnjakite and brochantite can still be observed in Figure 3.27. Brochantite crystals (red box) have grown larger in length reaching approximately $3 \mu\text{m}$ in length while posnjakite crystals (green box) in this SEM image appear to be smaller than in previous samples.

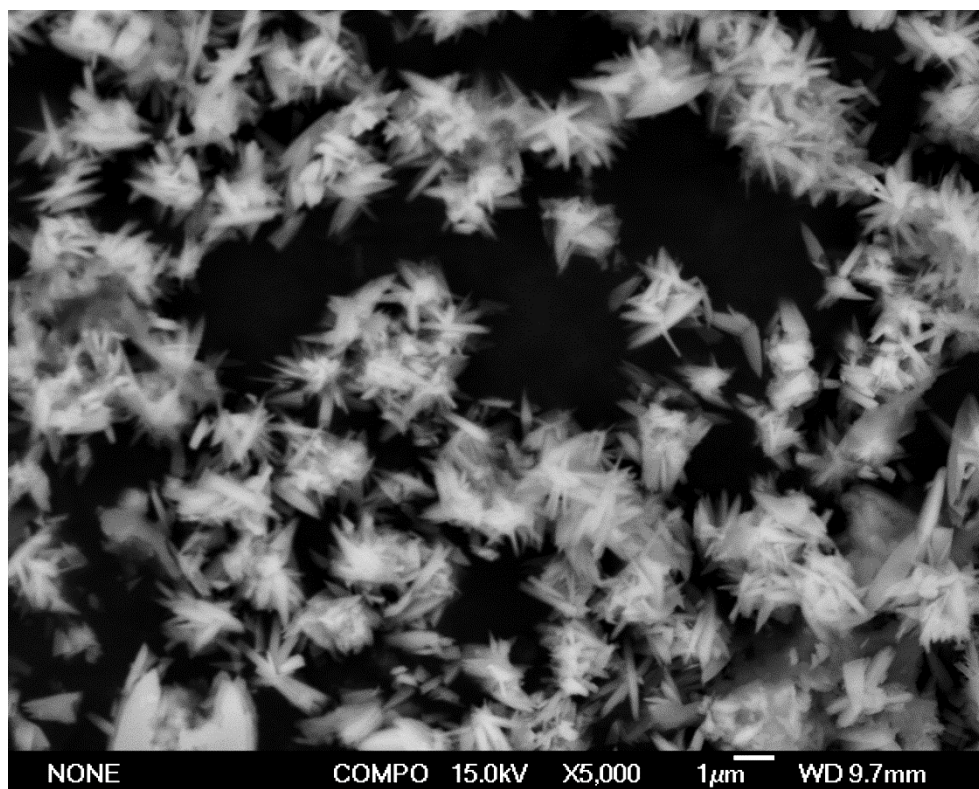


Figure 3.28: SEM micrograph on backscatter mode for $t = 120$ min. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}} 15.7 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; temperature of the reaction 313 K .

Finally, after 120 minutes brochantite is the predominant crystal. This is consistent with what was obtained from the powder-XRD analysis of this sample in Figure 3.13 where brochantite is the main feature. Crystals are apparently similar in size ranging from 1 to $3 \mu\text{m}$ in length. Considering XRD results the sample composition remains constant from this point onwards. Hence, there should be only brochantite in the samples collected later on in the experiment. It is noteworthy that no NCaSil is observable in Figure 3.28.

Overall it appears that crystal growth follow-up using SEM is consistent with the results obtained using powder-XRD. Furthermore, the idea of crystals forming from solution at mild temperatures may be disregarded as it was proved by SEM and EDS that Cu is present over an amorphous zone rich in Si as shown in Figure 3.24 suggesting the formation of copper hydroxide.

3.3 Study of the equilibrium of the adsorption of Cu^{2+} onto NCaSil

If both adsorbate and sorbent are left for a sufficient time the sorption process will reach equilibrium. This happens when both forward (sorption) and backward (desorption) reactions reach the same rate. In the literature several mathematical equations have been reported that help to model the equilibrium of the sorption, but many fail to give useful information as they do not possess strong thermodynamic explanation. In this study the Langmuir, Freundlich and Temkin models will be examined since they give a better understanding of how the adsorbate covers the surface of a sorbent.

3.3.1 Langmuir Isotherm

Application of the Langmuir model [82] assumes that the sorption occurs in the form of a monolayer on a homogeneous surface. Thermodynamically this could be understood as the enthalpy of the sorption process (heat of adsorption) being constant as the surface coverage increases. Assuming that the process is represented by eq. 3.26 the rate of change of surface coverage due to the sorption is proportional to the equilibrium concentration of the adsorbate in solution C_e and the number of vacant sites $(1-\theta)$. Where θ is the fractional coverage of the surface defined as the number of sorption sites occupied over the number of sorption sites available.

$$\frac{d\theta}{dt} = k_a C_e (1 - \theta) \quad (\text{eq. 3.26})$$

The rate of change of θ due to desorption is proportional to the number of species adsorbed, therefore,

$$\frac{d\theta}{dt} = -k_d \theta \quad (\text{eq. 3.27})$$

At the equilibrium both rates are equal and,

$$\theta = \frac{K_L C_e}{1 + K_L C_e} \quad (\text{eq. 3.28})$$

With $K_L = k_a/k_d$ representing the equilibrium constant of the process. Expressing θ as q_e/q_m allows the rearrangement of the Langmuir equation to its most common form,

$$q_e = \frac{q_m K_L C_e}{1 + K_L C_e} \quad (\text{eq. 3.29})$$

where q_e is the amount of adsorbate in mmol per g of sorbent at the surface and q_m is the maximum loading capacity of the sorbent for the same adsorbate in mmol per g of sorbent. The equation can either be linearized or computed through iteration to obtain the maximum load capacity and the equilibrium constant.

The isotherm may also be represented in a linear form to ease calculations. Where q_m is obtained from the slope and K_L from the intercept in eq. 3.30.

$$\frac{C_e}{q_e} = \frac{C_e}{q_m} + \frac{1}{K_L q_m} \quad (\text{eq. 3.30})$$

3.3.2 Freundlich Isotherm

The Freundlich equation [83], in contrast to the Langmuir isotherm, is an empirically derived equation. Here it is assumed that the available sites are heterogeneous and that interactions of adsorbing particles with nearby occupied sites exist. Thermodynamically this can be understood as a logarithmic decrease in the enthalpy of sorption as the surface coverage increases. These assumptions distinguish the Freundlich from the Langmuir isotherm where no interactions are assumed. The Freundlich isotherm is as follows.

$$q_e = K_F C_e^{1/n} \quad (\text{eq. 3.31})$$

where q_e is the amount of sorbate taken up, C_e is the concentration of sorbate in the solution at equilibrium, K_F is Freundlich constant which is related to the maximum loading capacity and n is a parameter related to the intensity of the sorption with $n > 1$. Even though the equation does not converge to a value when $C_e \rightarrow \infty$ it has been reported that it reaches a maximum value if C_e is very high. Adamson [84] states that if the equation fit the data it is likely, but not proven, that the surface is heterogeneous.

Equation 3.31 may be rearranged into the linear form shown in eq. 3.32 to ease calculation. Where the value of n and K_F may be calculated from the slope and intercept, respectively.

$$\ln(q_e) = \ln(K_F) + \frac{1}{n} \ln(C_e) \quad (\text{eq. 3.32})$$

3.3.3. Temkin Isotherm

The sorption behaviour of many systems do not comply with the Langmuir isotherm [84]. Studies of the temperature dependence over the extent of the surface coverage have revealed a nearly linear dependence in some cases (e.g. H_2 onto Fe or Ni). Since the Langmuir isotherm relies on the assumption that the heat of sorption is independent of the surface coverage this model is not applicable to such cases.

In the derivation of the Temkin isotherm it is assumed that the fall in the heat of sorption is linear rather than logarithmic, as implied in the Freundlich equation. The Temkin isotherm has generally been applied in the following form for the uptake of adsorbates in solution onto solid adsorbents,

$$q_e = \frac{RT}{b_t} \ln(a_t C_e) \quad (\text{eq. 3.33})$$

where R is the general gas constant $8.314 \text{ J mol}^{-1} \text{ K}^{-1}$, T is absolute temperature in K, b_T and a_T represents the Temkin isotherm constants, respectively.

3.4 Results and discussion on the equilibrium of the sorption of Cu^{2+}

In order to study the equilibrium of the sorption one must allow enough time to reach the equilibrium. Taking into consideration the kinetic curves shown in Figure 3.3, the uptake of copper reaches equilibrium after 120 minutes have elapsed. Experiments were left 24 hours in order to ensure the arrival at equilibrium point was reached.

Figure 3.29 shows the experimental results for isotherms of Cu^{2+} uptake at 293, 303, 313, 323 and 333 K. The experiments were carried out as described in Section 2.3.2, procedure A, and were fitted to the Langmuir, Freundlich and Temkin model. The isotherms reflect not only the way molecules are being adsorbed on the surface but also the energy changes when the molecules are adsorbed (ΔG , ΔH° and ΔS°).

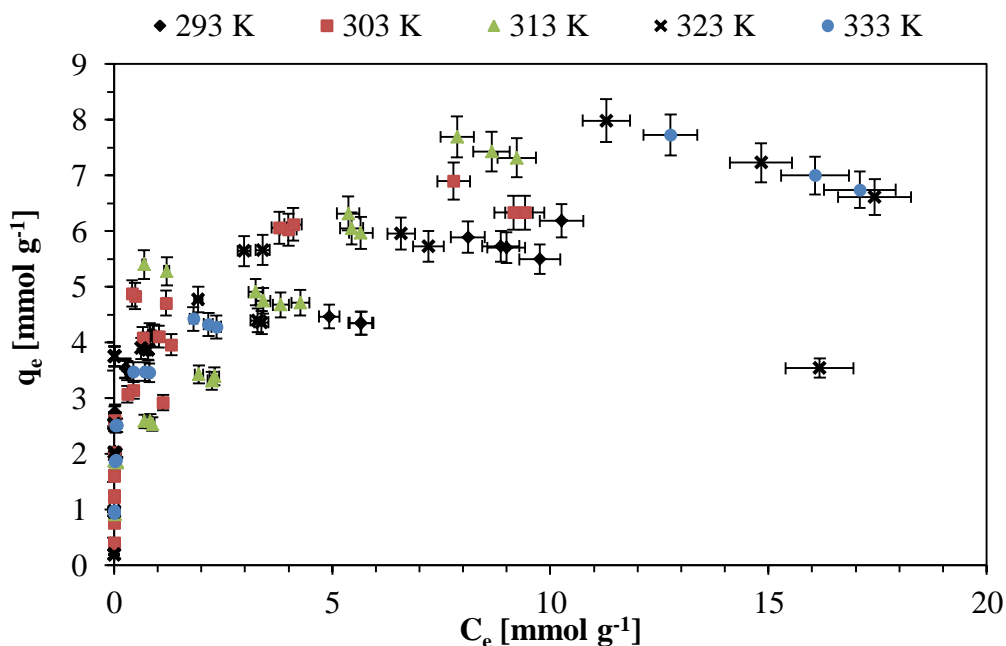


Figure 3.29: Cu^{2+} adsorption isotherms obtained using procedure A for temperatures ranging 293 to 333 K. Experimental conditions are described in section 2.3.2.

The data exhibits an irreversible type isotherm which is characterized by having a sharp beginning, also described in environmental and soil chemistry as an H shaped isotherm [85]. This large rate ($\delta q_e / \delta C_e$) is typical for adsorbates with high affinity towards the surface of the adsorbent material. The maximum sorption capacity under these experimental conditions is around 6 mmol g^{-1} , which suggests that not all the binding sites were used compared to previous data where a maximum of 10.4 mmol g^{-1} is reached. This is directly related to poor stirring leading to an incomplete disaggregation of the particles and high dispersion of the experimental data. Therefore the method had to be changed to a system that offered higher stirring speeds. Nonetheless, these results could be closer to what we can expect during the operation of a packed column with the material in which no stirring is present.

Parameters for the Freundlich, Langmuir, and Temkin models are shown in Table 3.11.

Table 3.11, Langmuir, Freundlich and Temkin isotherms parameters using procedure A described in Section 2.3.2. Constants were obtained using experimental data plotted in Figure 3.29.

T [K]	Model	q_m [mmol g ⁻¹]	K_F [L ^{1/n} mmol ^{(n-1)/n} g ⁻¹] K_L [L mmol ⁻¹]	n	a_T [L mmol ⁻¹]	b_T [mmol mol g ⁻¹ J ⁻¹]	r^2
293	Temkin				4391	4789	0.91
	Freundlich		3.99	6.74			0.90
	Langmuir	4.76	72.13				0.80
303	Temkin				2603	4229	0.86
	Freundlich		4.33	5.06			0.88
	Langmuir	4.98	87.87				0.76
313	Temkin				168	3199	0.71
	Freundlich		3.42	3.06			0.81
	Langmuir	7.45	0.77				0.70
323	Temkin				8173	5228	0.75
	Freundlich		4.24	6.71			0.74
	Langmuir	5.14	136.45				0.66
333	Temkin				772	4161	0.90
	Freundlich		3.94	4.73			0.96
	Langmuir	5.36	13.95				0.70

Results shown in Table 3.11 exhibit a low r^2 to the three studied models, except at 293 and 333 K where a good correlation to Langmuir and Freundlich model may be observed, with r^2 values higher than 0.9. Nevertheless, no clear trend in the value of the different model constants with a change in the temperature of the reaction may be observed. This could have been due to the poor stirring noted previously.

In order to obtain results with better resolution experiments were repeated using a stirred flask in order to improve disaggregation of the surface enabling new surface to become exposed. Experimental data gathered using procedure B, described in section 2.3.2, are presented in Figure 3.30.

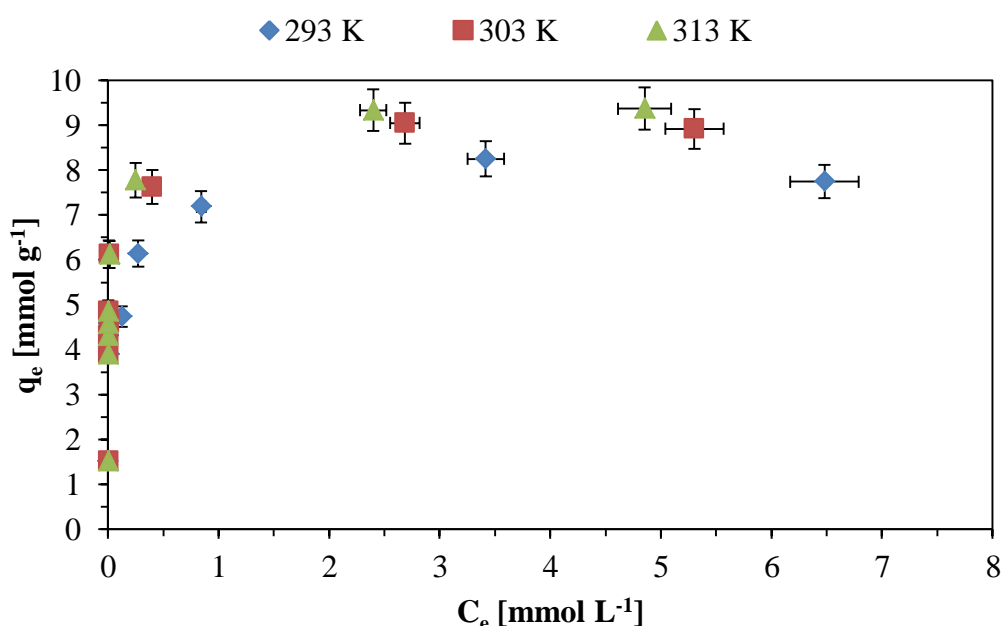


Figure 3.30: Adsorption isotherms obtained using procedure B for 293, 303, 313 K.

Results in Figure 3.30 show less scattering of the experimental data points than those shown in Figure 3.29. A clear trend may be observed as the temperature rises. Furthermore, the maximum adsorption capacity, q_m , increases by nearly 20% (1.5 mmol g⁻¹) with a 20 K temperature increase in the system. This result shows the importance of studying the thermodynamics of the adsorption to understand the variation that an adsorbent might endure in real-life applications.

The experimental data were fitted to Langmuir, Freundlich and Temkin model and the results of these fits are presented in Table 3.12. The plots for the previously mentioned fits for the Langmuir and Freundlich isotherms are shown in appendix A-1 and A-2, while the Temkin isotherm was fitted using Origin 8.0 fitting tool.

Table 3.12: Langmuir, Freundlich and Temkin adsorption isotherms parameters using procedure B described in Section 2.3.2. Constants were obtained using experimental data plotted in Figure 3.30.

T [K]	Model	q_m [mmol g ⁻¹]	K_F [L ^{1/n} mmol ^{(n-1)/n} g ⁻¹] K_L [L mmol ⁻¹]	n	a_T [L mmol ⁻¹]	b_T [mmol mol g ⁻¹ J ⁻¹]	r^2
293	Temkin				63163	3865	0.8371
	Freundlich		6.80	10.94			0.8789
	Langmuir	7.87	42.33				0.9987
303	Temkin				238905	4276	0.6900
	Freundlich		8.05	10.00			0.9119
	Langmuir	8.28	61.92				0.9998
313	Temkin				174429	4211	0.6700
	Freundlich		8.39	9.04			0.9058
	Langmuir	8.34	62.53				0.9999

*The value of the constants for the Temkin isotherm were obtained using Origin 8.0 fitting tool.

Results in Table 3.12 shows that experimental data displayed in Figure 3.30 offers a good fit for the Langmuir model with r^2 values greater than 0.9987. There is an increase of the value of K_L with the temperature, which means affinity of copper towards the surface increases as the temperature raises. Additionally the maximum adsorption capacity q_m increases by 0.47 mmol g^{-1} when the temperature increases from 293 to 313 K.

3.4.1 Thermodynamical Analysis

With every chemical reaction, the adsorption of molecules or atoms onto the surface of a solid will undergo energy changes due to changes in the system. During the adsorption process there will be a release or a gain of heat, often referred to as heat of adsorption. The adsorption will be characterized by its spontaneity and the entropy change produced in the system.

Thermodynamic studies in adsorption experiments allow information to be obtained about the stability of the formed product, spontaneity of the process and if there are any changes in the adsorbents loading capacity and equilibrium with temperature change. The thermodynamic values are important not only to compare between sorbents but also because in industrial operations temperature and pressure may vary with the location (altitude) or between day and night. This can lead to a lesser or a greater extent of contaminant removal by the sorbent.

The equilibrium constant of a process can be used to obtain thermodynamical information such as ΔH° (standard enthalpy), ΔG (Gibbs free energy), ΔS° (standard entropy) giving a better understanding of the process. To do so the van't Hoff equation is used, the derivation of which is as follows [86].

Since,

$$-\ln K = \frac{\Delta G}{RT} \quad (\text{eq. 3.34})$$

where R is the gas constant $8.314 \text{ J mol}^{-1} \text{ K}^{-1}$, T is the temperature in K, K is the equilibrium constant of the process, ΔG is the standard Gibbs energy.

The variation of $\ln K$ with the temperature is

$$\frac{d \ln K}{dT} = -\frac{1}{R} \frac{d}{dT} \left(\frac{\Delta G}{T} \right) \quad (\text{eq. 3.35})$$

In order to develop eq. 3.35 one has to use eq. 3.36 known as the Gibbs-Helmholtz equation

$$\left(\frac{d}{dT} \frac{\Delta G}{T}\right) = -\frac{\Delta H^\circ}{T^2} \quad (\text{eq. 3.36})$$

Combining eq. 3.36 with eq. 3.37 van't Hoff's equation is obtained,

$$\frac{d \ln K}{dT} = \frac{\Delta H^\circ}{RT^2} \quad (\text{eq. 3.37})$$

knowing that,

$$\frac{dT}{T^2} = -d\left(\frac{1}{T}\right) \quad (\text{eq. 3.38})$$

the following form is obtained,

$$\frac{d \ln K}{d\left(\frac{1}{T}\right)} = \frac{-\Delta H^\circ}{R} \quad (\text{eq. 3.39})$$

Combining the following thermodynamic expressions given by eq. 3.40 and 3.41,

$$\Delta G = \Delta H - T\Delta S \quad (\text{eq. 3.40})$$

$$-RT \ln K = \Delta G \quad (\text{eq. 3.41})$$

eq. 3.42 is obtained,

$$\ln K = \frac{\Delta S^\circ}{T} - \frac{\Delta H^\circ}{RT} \quad (\text{eq. 3.42})$$

Using the van't Hoff differential equation, $\ln K$ against the inverse of the temperature can be plotted to obtain ΔH° and ΔS° . Where, K is the equilibrium constant (K_L , the Langmuir constants can be used), R is gas constant $8.314 \text{ J mol}^{-1} \text{ K}^{-1}$ and T is the temperature in K.

This equation gives an explanation of why there is a variation in the adsorption capacity at equilibrium as the temperature changes. For example, if the temperature increases in a system where the adsorption process is endothermic and/or has a positive entropy value this will inevitably displace the equilibrium towards the formation of products.

The modulus of the standard enthalpy can be taken as an indication of whether the process corresponds to a chemical or a physical adsorption. Often small ΔH° values are associated with physical adsorption since the interaction with the surface is weaker, while higher values are expected for chemical sorption since bonds are usually formed. Chemical adsorptions involve the formation of covalent bonds, hydrogen bonds or complexes and similar type of bonds. In the literature physisorption of gases on solids

are reported to have ΔH° values smaller than 20 kJ mol^{-1} , while for chemisorption values of ΔH° range between 100 and 400 kJ mol^{-1} . If the system is formed by a liquid phase and a solid phase, values are much lower with ΔH° for chemisorption expected to be $> 20 \text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$.

Values of K_L shown in Table 3.12 were used to plot eq. 3.42 in Figure 3.31.

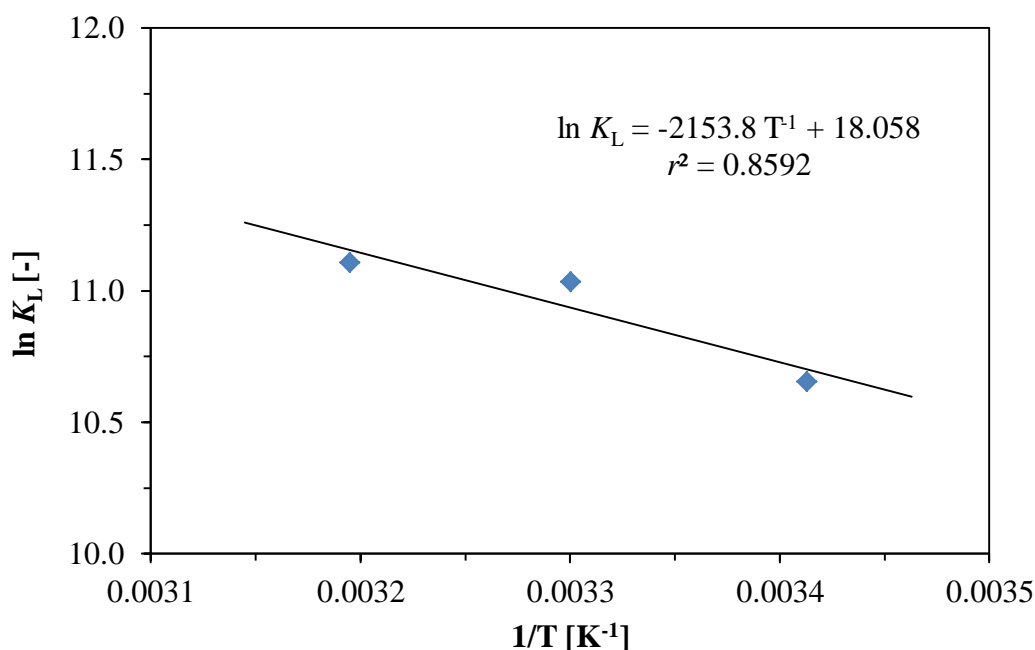


Figure 3.31: Van't Hoff plot using the values of K_L shown in Table 3.12 in L mol^{-1} .

The linear fit exhibits a r^2 value of 0.8592 which indicates that the gathered data is slightly non linear. Nevertheless, the values of K_L are derived from 27 independent experiments shown in Figure 3.30 and A-1, hence the collected data can be considered as reliable.

Values for ΔS° , ΔH° and ΔG are presented in Table 3.13. These parameters correspond to the overall process as they were obtained from the variation of copper concentration on the surface, thus, they might not reflect the formation of crystals.

Table 3.13: Thermodynamical parameters for the adsorption of Cu^{2+} onto NCaSil

T [K]	ΔG [kJ mol ⁻¹]	ΔH° [kJ mol ⁻¹]	ΔS° [J mol ⁻¹ K ⁻¹]
293	-26.1	17.9	150
298	-26.8		
303	-27.6		
313	-29.1		

The values show that the reaction is spontaneous and endothermic. The increase in the entropy of the system is large, which could be related to the release of Ca^{2+} and $\text{Si}(\text{OH})_4$ into solution. This means that the decrease of entropy due to formation of a crystal structure (wroewolfeite, posnjakite or brochantite) does not account for the positive change of entropy of the dissolution of NCaSil.³

Negative entropic changes should arise from:

- Cu^{2+} being adsorbed onto the surface as $\text{Cu}(\text{OH})_2$ or forming crystal (translational)
- Sulfate being removed from solution to form calcium sulfate dihydrate, wroewolfeite, posnjakite and brochantite crystals (translational, rotational and vibrational).
- OH^- forming amorphous hydroxides and/or crystal structures (translational, rotational and vibrational)

Positive changes in the entropy should arise from:

- Ca^{2+} leaching (translational).
- OH^- release into solution (translational, rotational and vibrational).
- Hydrolysis of NCaSil structure releasing short chain oligomers and monomeric silica (translational, rotational and vibrational).

SO_4^{2-} and $\text{Si}(\text{OH})_4$ are both tetrahedral and $M_{\text{SO}_4} \approx M_{\text{Si}(\text{OH})_4}$ therefore their rotational and translational contributions per mole to the entropy change are similar. Hence the entropy change is going to be directly related to the number of moles released and adsorbed of each substance. In the experiment the amount of SO_4^{2-} released⁴ was equal to 2.3 mmol, and the amount of $\text{Si}(\text{OH})_4$ released into solution was 4 mmol. Implying that the positive entropic contribution of $\text{Si}(\text{OH})_4$ is roughly two times larger. In addition the oligomers will also have a contribution to a positive entropy change as stated above.

³ Electronic contribution were not considered because is small compared to translational, rotational and vibrational.

⁴ Amount calculated from Table 3.9 considering that the solid phase is pure brochantite.

3.4.2 Powder-XRD study on the crystal growth at different temperatures at the equilibrium of the adsorption of copper

The equilibrium of the adsorption of Cu^{2+} was studied using powder-XRD technique in order to elucidate the dependency of the formation of crystalline phases on the initial concentration and temperature. Results of these experiments are shown from Figure 3.32 to Figure 3.34.

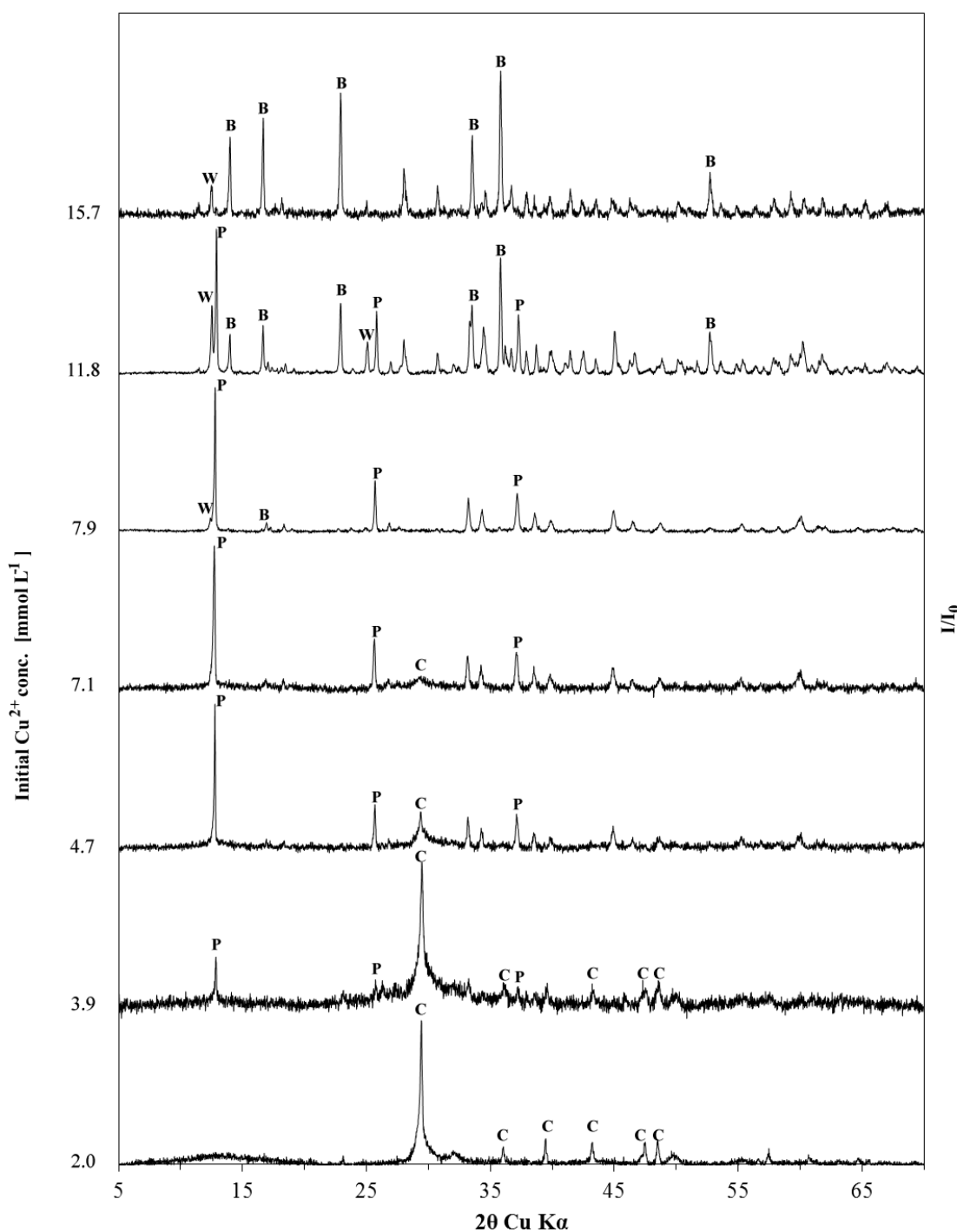


Figure 3.32: Isothermal study at 293 K at the equilibrium of Cu^{2+} uptake using XRD. C = calcium carbonate, W = wroewolfeite; P = posnjakite and B = brochantite. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}}$ 15.7 mmol L^{-1} ; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; stirring speed 500 rpm.

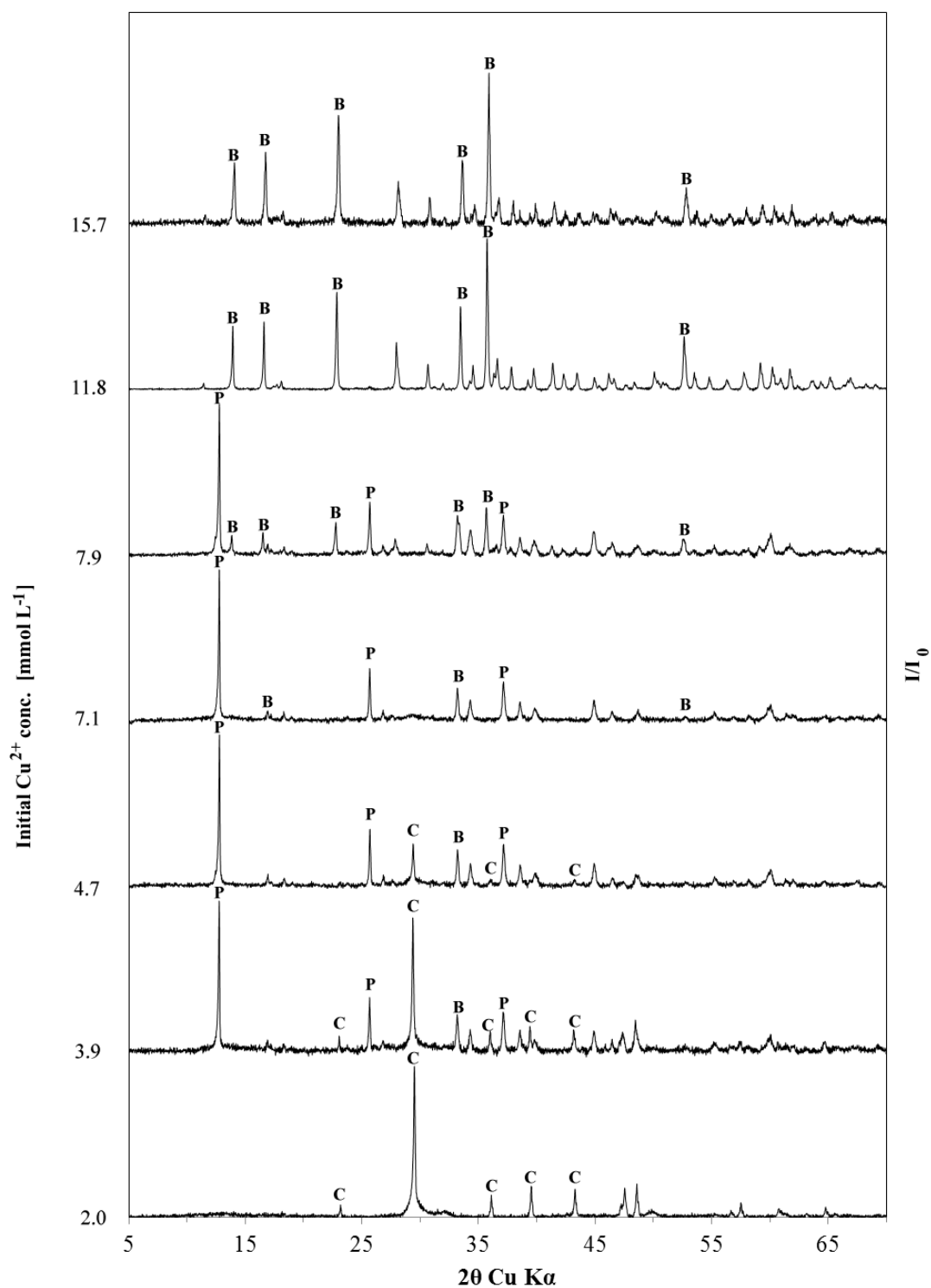


Figure 3.33: Isothermal study at 303 K at the equilibrium of Cu^{2+} uptake using XRD. C = calcium carbonate, W = wroewolfeite; P = posnjakite and B = brochantite. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}}$ 15.7 mmol L^{-1} ; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; stirring speed 500 rpm.

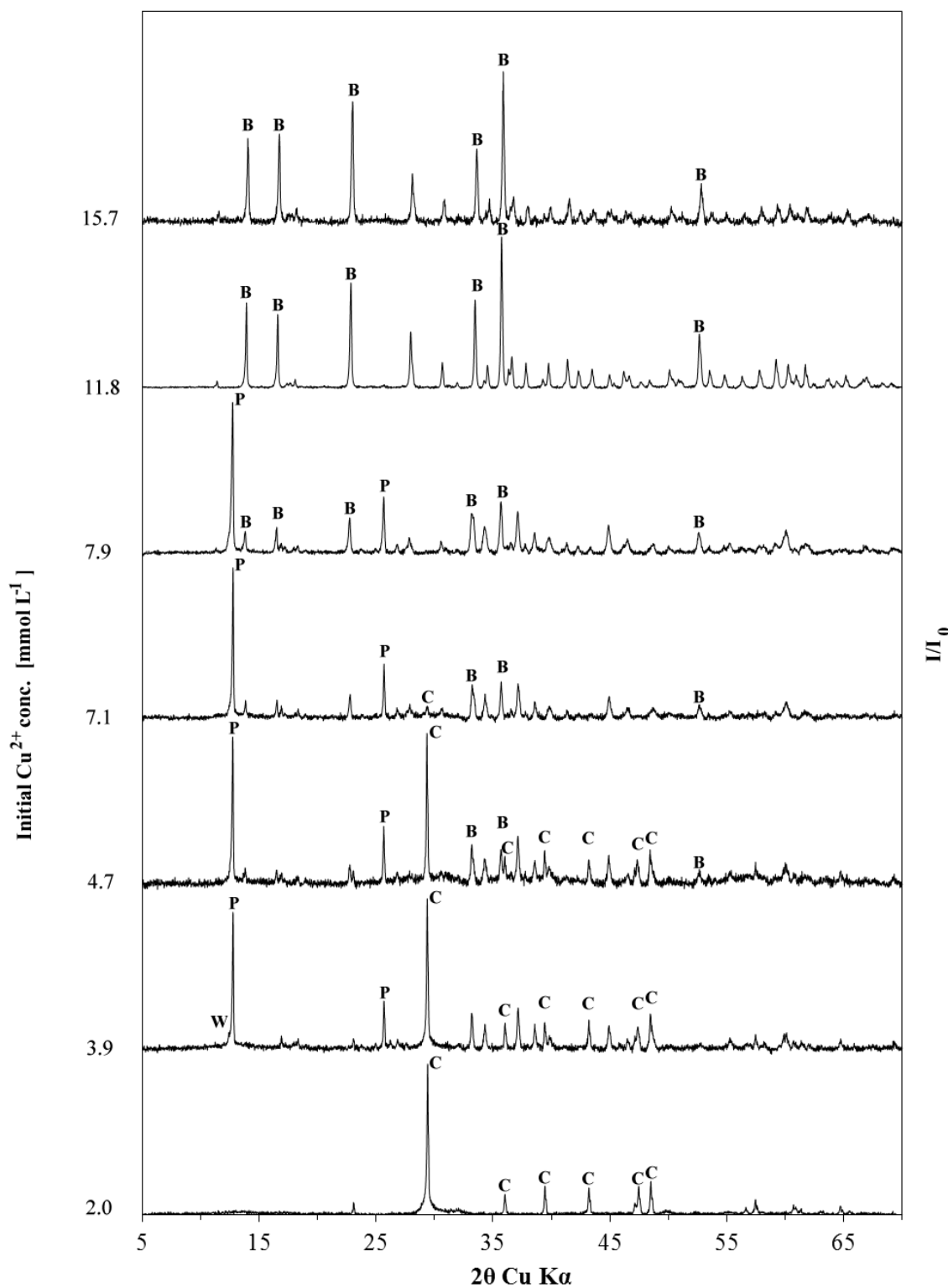


Figure 3.34: Isothermal study at 313 K at the equilibrium of Cu^{2+} uptake using XRD. C = calcium carbonate, W = wroewolfeite; P = posnjakite and B = brochantite. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}}$ 15.7 mmol L^{-1} ; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; stirring speed 500 rpm.

XRD patterns obtained from the solid portion of the isotherm reveal interesting information. At low initial concentrations of copper the resulting compound on the solid surface is calcium carbonate (C). These peaks do not correspond to calcium sulfate

dihydrate or NCaSil as this sample reached equilibrium and as it was shown in kinetic studies these compounds form and disappear rapidly. Furthermore, calcium carbonate and gypsum have K_{sp} value of 3.8×10^{-9} and 2.4×10^{-5} , respectively. Hence, the formation of calcium carbonate will be preferred at the equilibrium. The studied system offers the perfect environment for the formation of this compound as the pH is above 8 at low initial concentration of copper. Calcium and carbon dioxide come from NCaSil and atmospheric CO_2 dissolved in solution, respectively.

Moreover, at initial concentrations of copper ions between 3.9 and 7.9 mmol L^{-1} the formation of posnjakite is favoured at all studied temperatures as it is shown in Figure 3.32, Figure 3.33 and Figure 3.34.

At concentrations higher than 11.8 mmol L^{-1} the thermodynamic stable crystal structure is brochantite at all studied temperatures. This is consistent with the findings in the kinetic experiments where after 24 h only brochantite peaks were found.

3.4.3 Study of the release of calcium at the equilibrium

One of the important questions that had to be answered was if the sorption of Cu^{2+} onto NCaSil involved an ion exchange process between Ca^{2+} and Cu^{2+} . This concept was supported by Cairns and Borrmann [38, 40] since they witnessed the release of Ca^{2+} over time as copper was adsorbed. They also observed that Ca^{2+} was released into the water at pH 7 without the need of adding an exchangeable ion such as Cu^{2+} . Hence it was obvious to ask to what extent the release of calcium ions corresponded to an ion exchange process when Cu^{2+} is added into the solution.

The experimental data gathered from copper isotherms shown in Figure 3.30 were plotted against the concentration of calcium ions in solution at the equilibrium. Figure 3.35 depicts the relationship of the uptake of copper ions and calcium ions at three different temperatures.

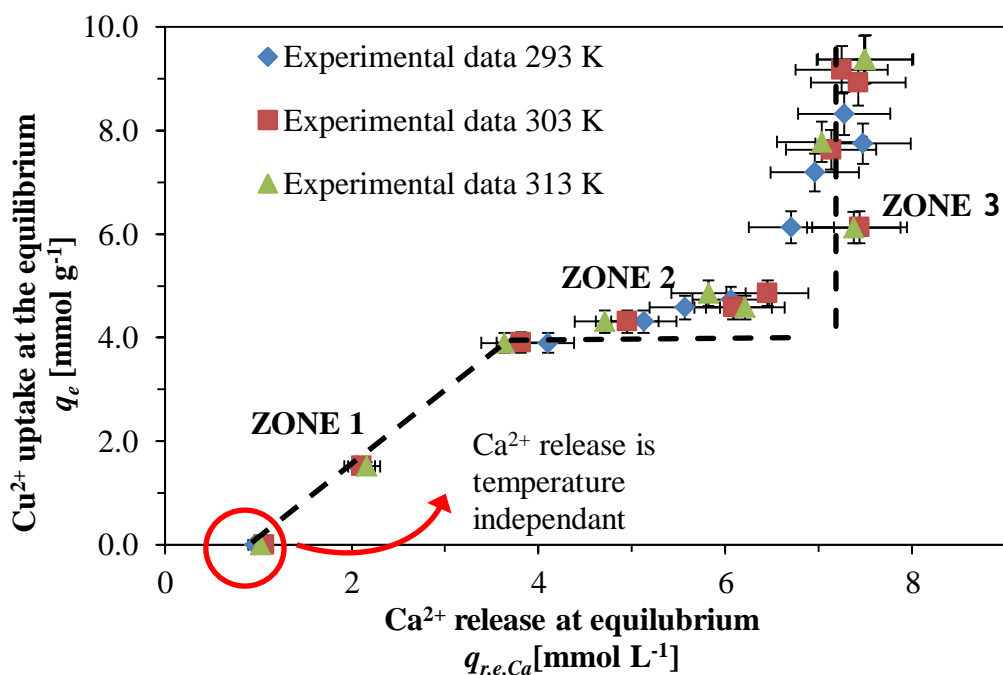


Figure 3.35: Dependency between Cu^{2+} uptake and Ca^{2+} release at the equilibrium. Experimental data was gathered as described in procedure B in section 2.3.2.

The data shown in Figure 3.35 may be separated into three different zones: zone 1, corresponds to a linear dependency between Cu^{2+} being adsorbed onto the surface and calcium ions being released from the surface: zone 2, corresponds to the range where the amount of calcium release is much greater than the amount of Cu^{2+} being adsorbed; and Zone 3, corresponds to non-dependency of Cu^{2+} ions being adsorbed to the amount of calcium released. It should also be noted that the amount of calcium released at equilibrium is almost independent of the temperature as the data points for the different temperatures are overlapping in most cases. One could assume that calcium ions are weakly bonded to the surface since the O-Ca bond is easily hydrolysed, causing the release of calcium into solution, even without copper being present in solution. This could suggest an ionic bond rather than a covalent bond.

Studies of the structure of NCaSil suggest that calcium should be found on the surface and holding layers of silicate together as shown in Figure 1.2. However, no difference could be observed in these experiments or those carried out in section 3.2.3 that suggest that certain calcium ions form a stronger bond to NCaSil or require longer time to leach into solution.

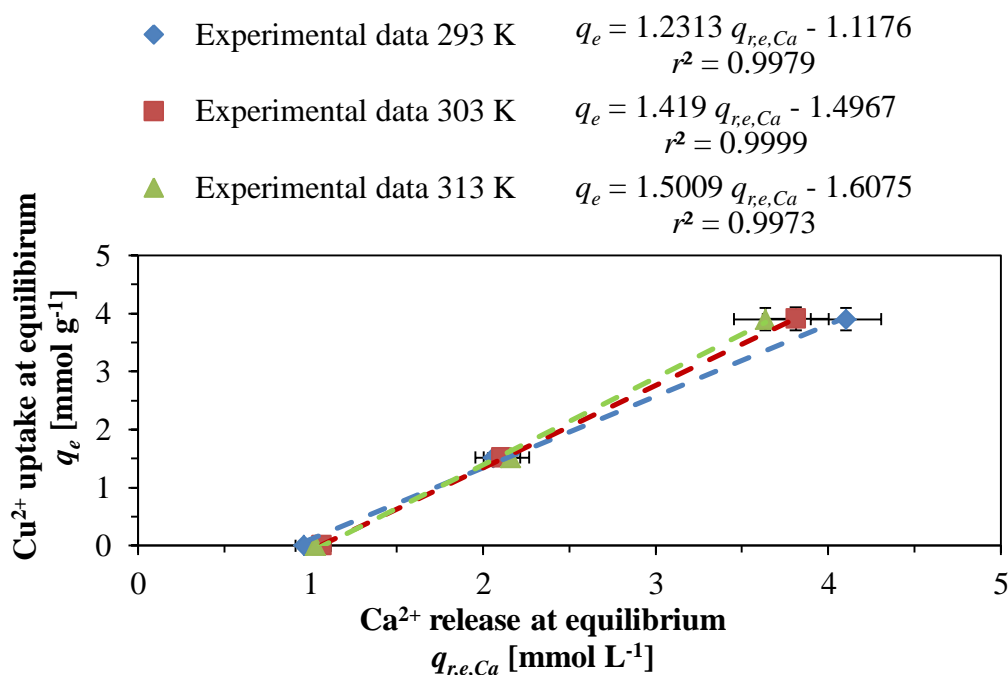


Figure 3.36: Expansion of zone 1 of Figure 3.35. Experimental data was gathered as described in procedure B in section 2.3.2.

Figure 3.36 shows a magnification over zone 1. The slope of the plot in this region increases slightly as the temperature increases suggesting an endothermic process between copper ion uptake and calcium ion release. The slope for the different data sets varies from 1.2 to 1.5 suggesting the existence of an ion exchange process with a reaction order of 1 to 1.5. Meaning that for every ion of copper being adsorbed there is one ion of calcium being released. The excess could be attributed to O-Ca being hydrolysed by the aqueous media.

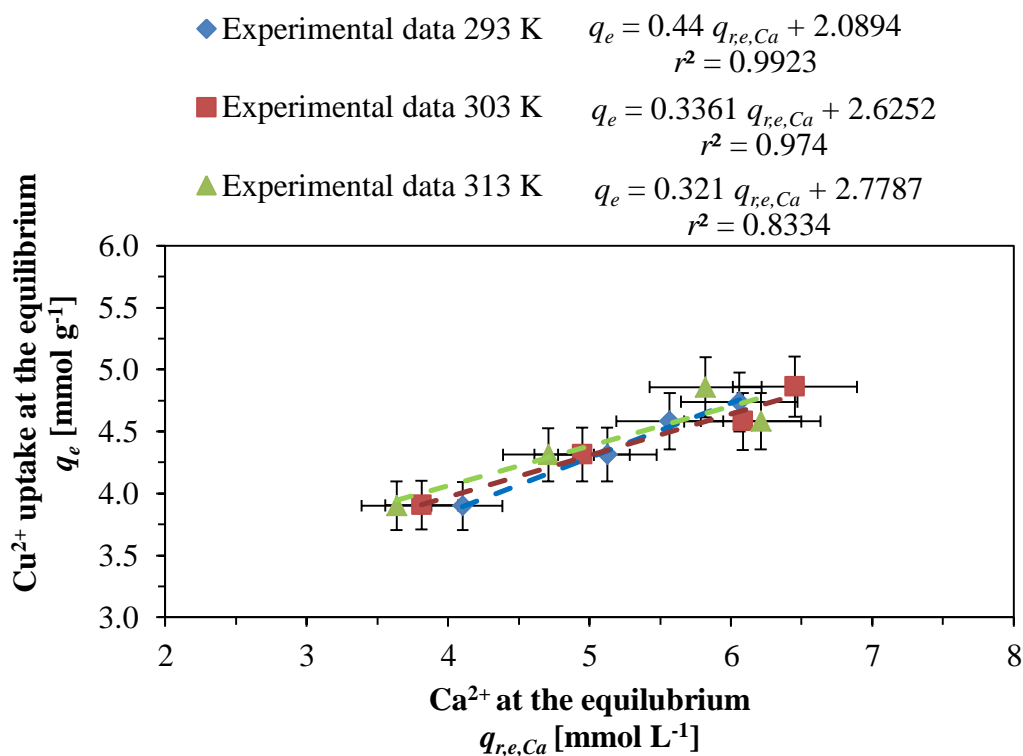


Figure 3.37: Expansion of zone 2 of Figure 3.35. Experimental data was gathered as described in procedure B in section 2.3.2.

Figure 3.37 shows a closer look at zone 2 and linear regressions for the different data sets with slope values varying from 0.321 to 0.44. Although more copper is adsorbed as the concentration and temperature increases the amount of calcium released in zone 2 is much greater than in zone 1 causing a significant decrease in the value of the slope. For every 10 moles of calcium ions released at the equilibrium 3 to 4 moles of copper ions are adsorbed. This boost on the release of Ca^{2+} may be explained as the result of a decrease on the initial pH of the solution due to a higher concentration of copper.

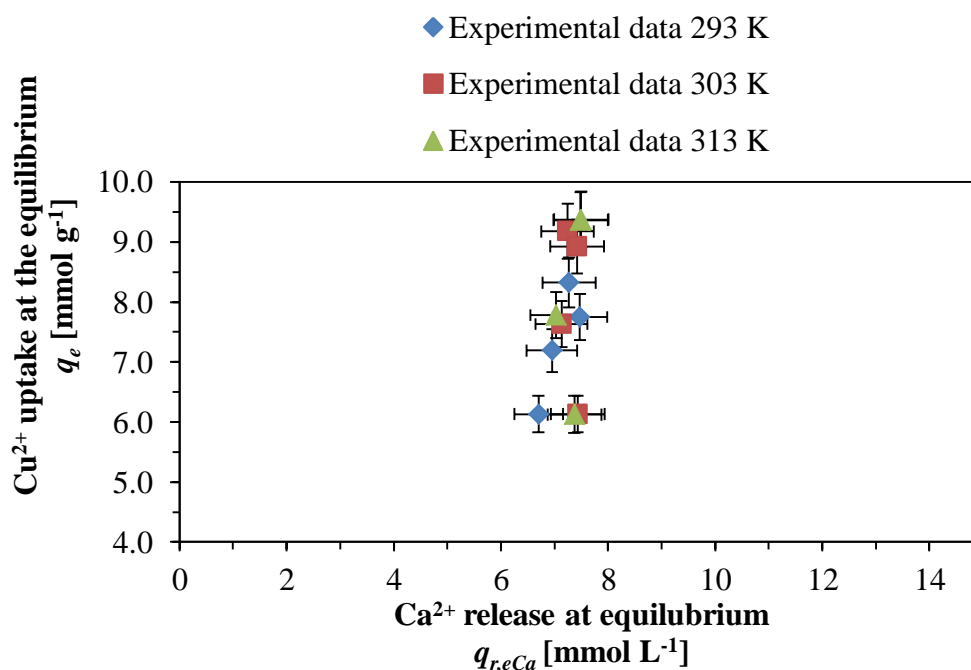


Figure 3.38: Expansion of zone 3 of Figure 3.35. Experimental data was gathered as described in procedure B in section 2.3.2.

In Figure 3.38 it can be observed that copper uptake is independent of calcium release for all studied temperatures. Copper keeps being adsorbed disregarding the fact that no more calcium is released. This result is important since it proves that Cu^{2+} uptake is not purely dependant on calcium availability. Furthermore, this region also shows the depletion of calcium ions in NCaSil, with a value near 7 mmol of Ca^{2+} per gram of NCaSil (refer to Eq. 3.25 in section 3.2.6).

3.4.4 Study of the release of monomeric silica at the equilibrium

After discovering the complex relation between Ca^{2+} and Cu^{2+} during the uptake mechanism, a second question had to be answered. To what extent is the release of monomeric silica related to the uptake of copper ions? The amount of Cu^{2+} adsorbed at the equilibrium obtained from the experimental data gathered from the isotherms in Figure 3.30 against the amount of silicate released at the equilibrium was plotted in Figure 3.39. The plot helps to understand the relation between these two analytes.

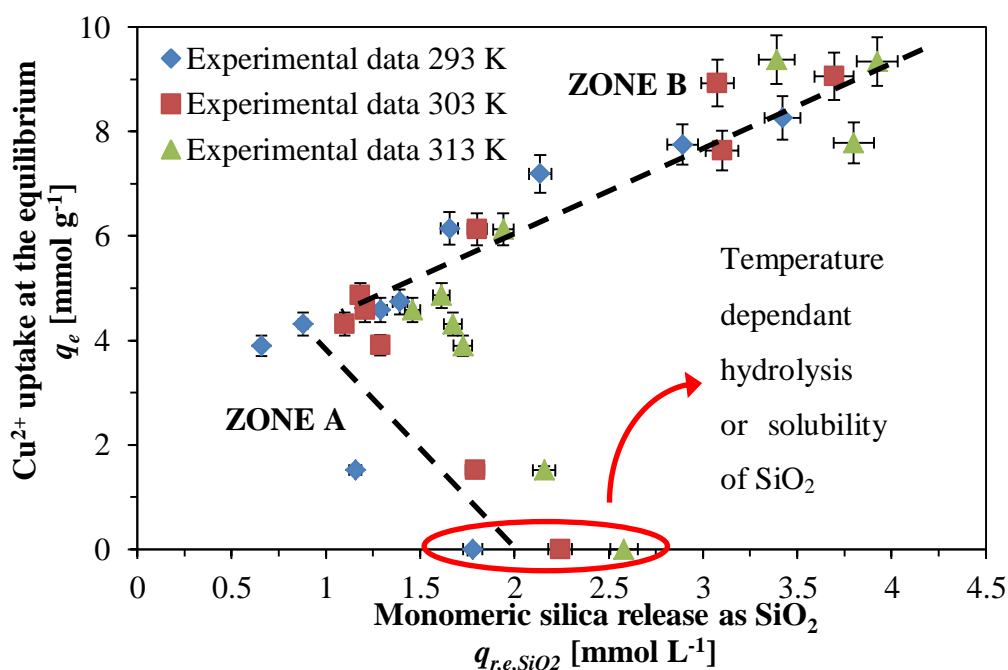


Figure 3.39: Dependency between Cu^{2+} uptake and monomeric silica release.

Two different zones may be distinguished in Figure 3.39. Zone A represents the range where the amount of silicate released decreases as the amount of Cu^{2+} absorbed increases and zone B, is the region where the uptake of copper at equilibrium is proportional to the release of silicate at the equilibrium.

The peculiar relation in zone A between both species may be attributed to the passivation of the NCaSil surface due to amorphous copper hydroxide depositing, which does not allow further chemical reactions underneath this layer. Although this cannot be proved to a full extent experimentally, EDS mapping in Figure 3.24 shows that even when no crystals of posnjakite or brochantite are observed in certain portions of the NCaSil copper is detected covering the surface.

Another reason is that the pH might be in a region where Si-O-Si bonds are comparatively stable. Taking into consideration pH values at the equilibrium in Table 3.5 and the solubility of amorphous silica at different pH values shown in Figure 3.7 and in appendix A-3 it is possible to state the trend in Zone A is most likely due to the pH value of the solution at the equilibrium.

Solubility of amorphous silica is temperature dependant contrasting the trends observed for calcium. This could indicate that the amount of energy required to break O-Ca bond is negligible compared to the amount required to hydrolyse the O-Si bond. The O-Ca bond should be weak in the range of ionic bond and O-Si is stronger in the range of

covalent bonds. Furthermore, the temperature dependence of the release of monomeric silica is in good agreement with its solubility as previously shown in Figure 3.7.

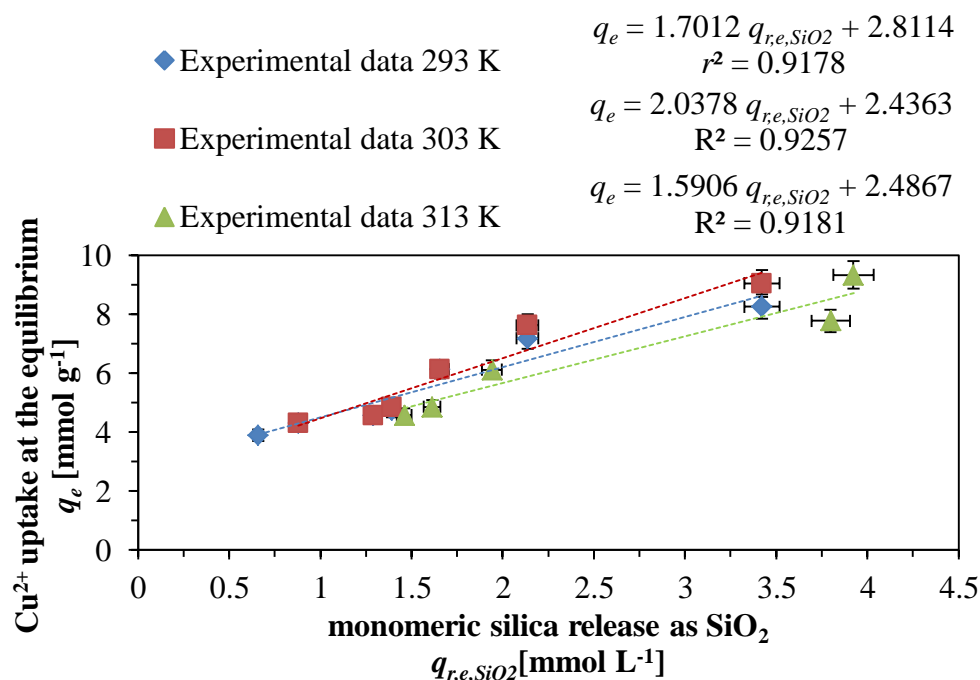


Figure 3.40: Linear regression to Zone B shown in Figure 3.39.

In Figure 3.40 a closer look to zone B is shown including the linear regression for the three data sets. The value of the slopes for the three data sets ranges from 1.6 to 2.0. This means that for every 2 moles of copper being adsorbed 1 mole of silicate is released. The release of silicate will reach a limit which will be related to the solubility at a given temperature of amorphous silica, pH and adsorbent dosage.

3.4.5 The effect of the initial pH of the solution on the amount of copper adsorbed and the release of Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica at the equilibrium.

The adsorption of copper is largely driven by the availability of OH^- on the surface of NCaSil. Therefore, it is important to study the adsorption of copper varying the pH of the initial copper solution below its original value around 4.8. This will show the lowest pH at which Cu^{2+} may be absorbed from solution using an adsorbent dosage of 1 g L⁻¹. Also information regarding the release of $\text{Si}(\text{OH})_4$ and Ca^{2+} may show interesting results which may or may not add further to the discussion of how Cu^{2+} is adsorbed.

The uptake of Cu^{2+} at the equilibrium was studied at pH values of 2, 3 and 4. Results of this experiment are shown in Figure 3.41.

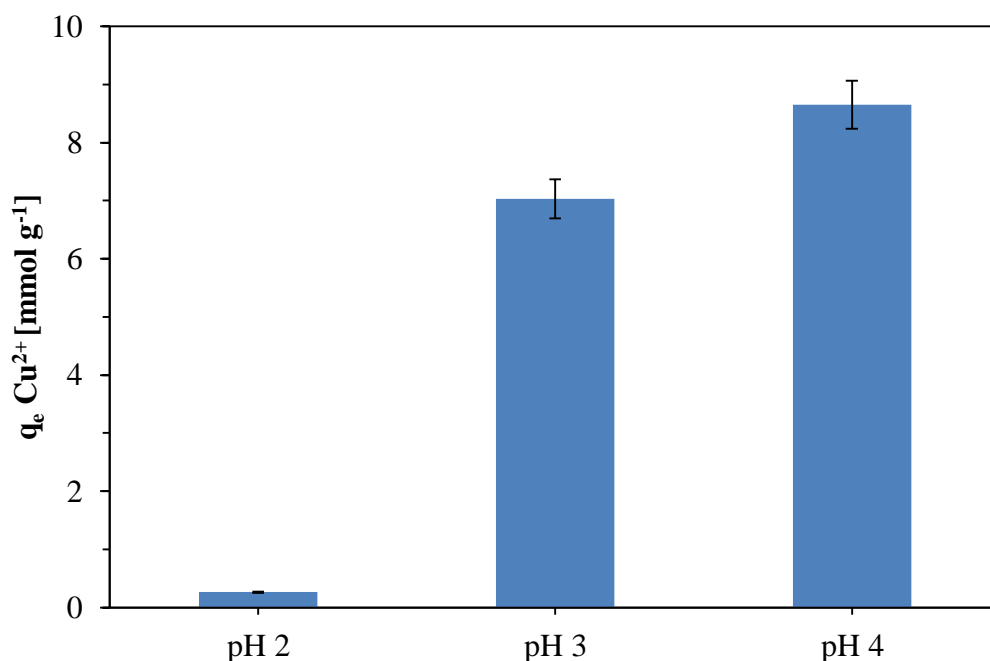


Figure 3.41: Cu^{2+} adsorption and its relation to the initial pH of the solution. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}} 15.7 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; pH adjusted with H_2SO_4 .

It is clear that at least a pH value of 3 is needed in order to be able to remove copper from solution. This result is of extreme importance since in the following chapter an emulated mining waste which contains a $[\text{H}^+] \approx 1 \text{ M}$ will be treated with NCaSil in order to recover copper ions from it. Therefore a stage where the pH value is modified to 3 is going to be required.

Moreover, the study of the release of calcium and silicate to solution was carried out using different initial pH values ranging from 2 to 5 without the presence of copper. Results are shown in Figure 3.42.

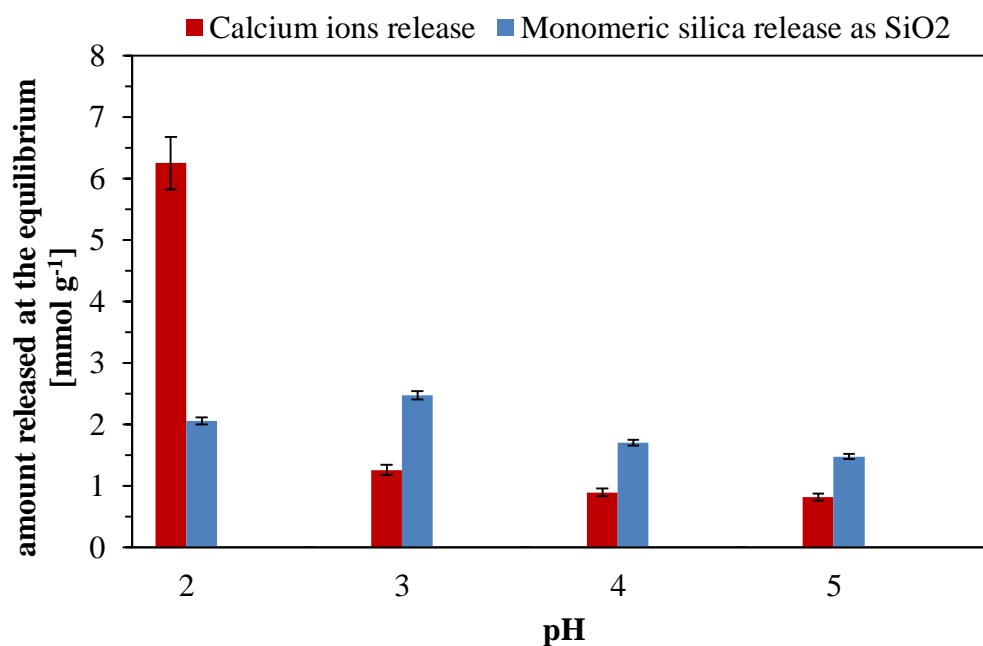


Figure 3.42: Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica release as a function of pH. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}} 0 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; pH adjusted with H_2SO_4 .

Results show that most of calcium is released at pH 2. Calcium leaching decreases significantly from a value near 6.1 to $1.5 \text{ mmol g}^{-1} \text{ L}^{-1}$ when the pH of the solution has a value of 3. Silicate release shows a maximum leaching at pH 3 which is consistent with the literature where it exhibits a slight increase in solubility at that pH, as shown in appendix to A-3.

The same experiment was carried out in the presence of a 15.7 mmol L^{-1} copper solution and the results are plotted in Figure 3.43.

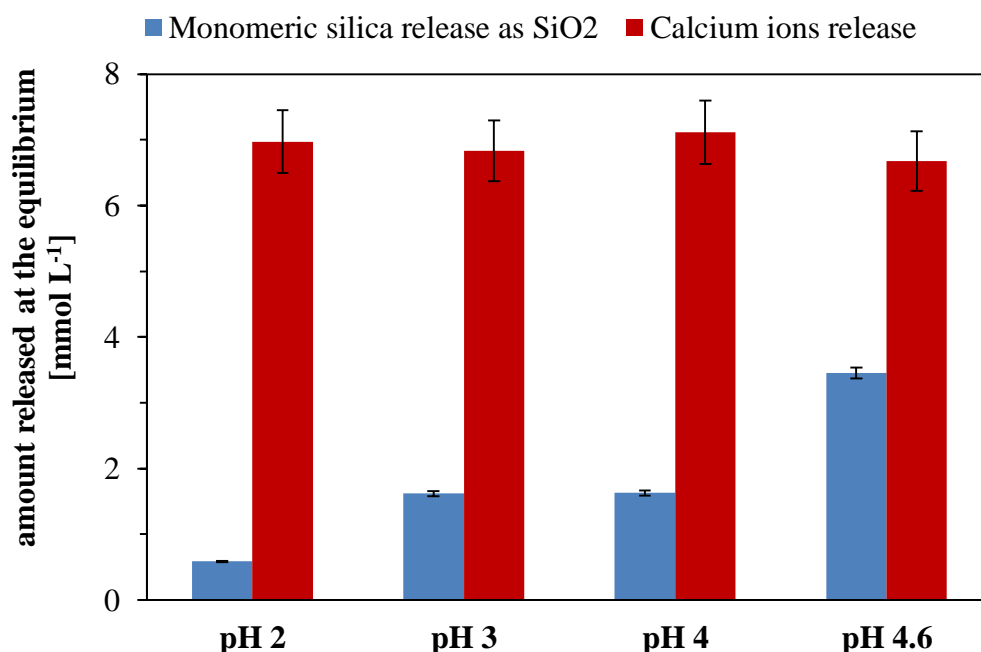


Figure 3.43: Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica release in the presence of copper at different pH values. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}}$ 15.7 mmol L⁻¹; adsorbent dosage 1 g L⁻¹; pH adjusted with H_2SO_4 .

Calcium is leached out readily on the studied pH values. The difference between Ca^{2+} concentrations at the equilibrium lie within the error of the method, so it is not possible to say there is a difference between them. In contrast the release of monomeric silica increases as the pH value increases. Comparing these results to those obtained in Figure 3.42 it is possible to observe that the presence of Cu^{2+} ions increases the amount of monomeric silica in solution by 2 mmol L⁻¹ when the initial pH has a value close to 5. This could be an indication that Cu^{2+} is reacting with the silanol groups of the NCaSil and in doing so, promotes the release of silica to solution.

3.5 Chapter Conclusions

Cu^{2+} adsorption onto NCaSil occurs in a stepwise mechanism that involves physical and chemical processes. The first step involves the disaggregation of NCaSil agglomerates into smaller aggregates exposing a larger surface to the interphase. This step proved to be crucial to allow the maximum adsorption capacity since the capacity doubled when the reaction was vigorously stirred, therefore stirring must be employed.

Cu^{2+} is then adsorbed onto the surface rapidly fitting exceptionally well to a pseudo-second order equation. The rate increases two orders of magnitude when the temperature increases from 293 to 347 K. The activation energy of the copper adsorption onto NCaSil is 54 kJ mol^{-1} , thus copper binds chemically to the surface forming amorphous copper hydroxide that evolves to a crystal structure *via* a thermodynamical promoted rearrangement of ions on the surface.

The kinetic study with powder-XRD using $15.7 \text{ mmol L}^{-1} \text{ Cu}^{2+}$ solution and 1 g L^{-1} of adsorbent dosage showed that the reaction mechanism had intermediates. At 293 K wroewolfeite and posnjakite were formed for a short period of time, which then transformed into brochantite as shown by eq. 3.18. At 313 K wroewolfeite could no longer be observed and posnjakite developed rapidly at an early stage of the reaction. After 120 min brochantite was the only phase present in the solid portion of the reaction. At 333 K, small peaks of posnjakite appear for a very short period of time which then transformed *via* dehydration to brochantite becoming the main crystal structure after only 30 minutes. Furthermore, the activation energy for the formation of plane 420 of brochantite was calculated to be 44 kJ mol^{-1} .

The reaction is complex as it involves other species besides copper sulfate and NCaSil. A simplified reaction schematic is depicted in Figure 3.44. At the same time that copper was being adsorbed, calcium, silicate and hydroxyl ions were released into solution. This leaching of NCaSil constituents caused the irreversible loss of structure, hence once contacted with an aqueous solution the material cannot be regenerated and reused.

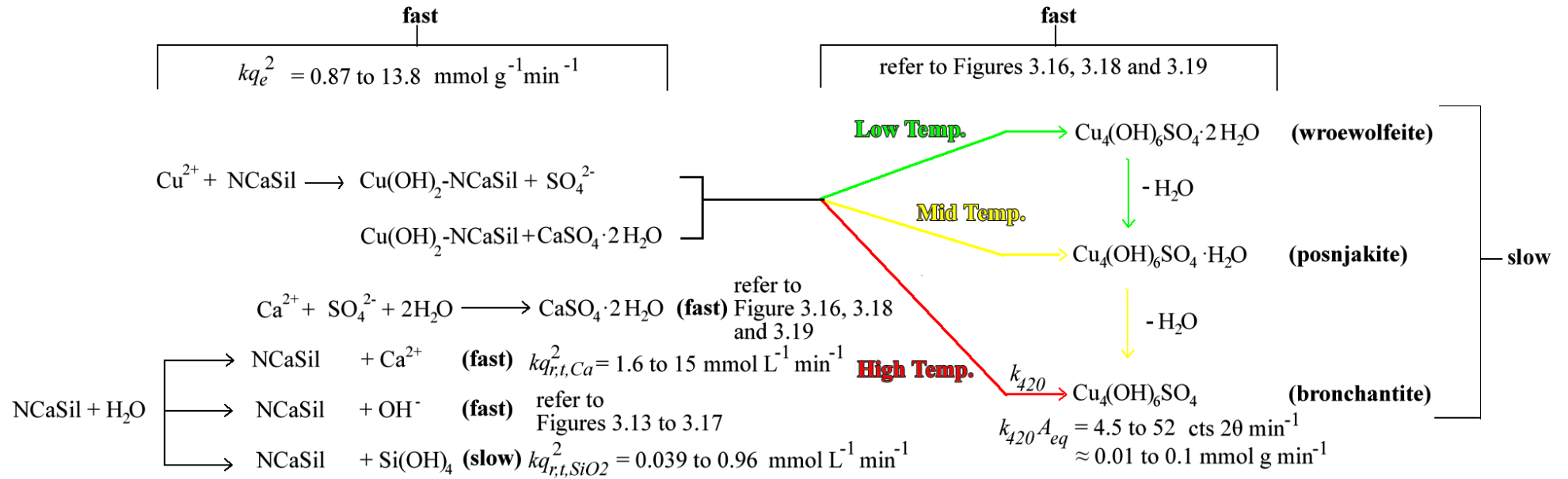


Figure 3.44: Simplified reaction mechanism for copper adsorption towards the formation of brochantite. Values of initial adsorption rates are shown for temperature ranging from 293 to 333 K. This scheme represents the summary of the findings in Chapter 3. The stepwise simplified reaction of the studied system over time is presented from left to right. Copper ions form Cu(OH)_2 on the surface of NCaSil due to the presence of hydroxide groups. Meanwhile, NCaSil in water leaches calcium ions, OH^- and monomeric silica into solution. Sulfate ions react with calcium ions forming gypsum as observed in XRD patterns in Figure 3.11, Figure 3.13 and Figure 3.14. At the same time as this happens, sulfate nucleates onto Cu(OH)_2 rapidly forming wroewolfeite and posnjakite at temperatures below 313 K. For temperatures higher than 333 K it forms brochantite. Nonetheless at low temperatures the transformation of wroewolfeite and posnjakite into brochantite proved to be slow under the studied conditions.

In addition the formation of wroewolfeite and posnjakite is fast at low (293 K) and mild (313 K) temperatures, while brochantite formation is fast at high temperatures (> 333 K). The hydrolysis of NCaSil to form monomeric silica in solution is slower than all other reactions. Additionally, the dehydration of wroewolfeite and posnjakite to form brochantite was slow and took several hours to reach equilibrium at 293 K. All kinetic rate constants were promoted to a similar extent by the input of heat into the system.

Analysing the kinetics of peak growth of brochantite at 333 K, it is possible to observe that crystallographic plane 210 is the slowest to evolve from the studied planes within the brochantite crystal. Sulfate ions are located in this plane suggesting that the nucleation or relocation of this ion is the rate determining step towards the formation of brochantite.

The standard enthalpy, standard entropy and Gibbs free energy were calculated. Results show that the reaction is spontaneous at the studied temperatures, with a value for ΔG at 293 K of $-26.1 \text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$. The reaction is endothermic (18 kJ mol^{-1}) and undergo a large entropy increase of $150 \text{ J mol}^{-1} \text{ K}^{-1}$. Consequently, the reaction becomes more spontaneous as the temperature increases. The increase of entropy was mainly due the large amount of monomers and oligomers of SiO_2 released into solution when NCaSil was contacted with a $15.7 \text{ mmol L}^{-1} \text{ Cu}^{2+}$ solution. The calculated values are most likely to reflect the variation in energies from the initial reagents in solution and the final step the brochantite formation including the release of species to solution.

Moreover, the amount of calcium release is almost independent of the temperature in contrast of monomeric silica which is enhanced by an increase in the temperature of the system. The amount of monomeric silica released was found to be limited to its solubility in solution.

It was found that at least a pH value of 3 is required in order to take up copper when a NCaSil dosage of 1 g L^{-1} is used.

From the experimental results obtained in this chapter we may assume that all Cu^{2+} ions in the solid phase will be constituents of brochantite crystals if enough time and energy is granted to the system under initial concentration of copper higher than 11.8 mmol L^{-1} .

Finally, from an industrial point of view of copper sulfate hydroxide minerals are of interest for the agrochemical industry as a fungicidal agent. Therefore, the best conditions to obtain such product would be to do a batch reaction containing 15.7 mmol L^{-1} copper sulfate solution at 293 K using a 1 g L^{-1} of NCaSil for 24 hours. Likewise, a concentration of 11.8 mmol L^{-1} and adsorbent dosage of 1 g L^{-1} at 303 K may be used as an alternative. Choosing either of these conditions will depend on the price of heating the solution against the market price of copper sulfate.

Chapter 4 , Mining Waste Characterisation, Simulation and Treatment with NCaSil

4.1 Mining waste

During mining operations large amounts of solid, liquid and even gaseous waste effluents are produced. It is estimated that every 1 tons of metallic copper produced, generates 350 tons of sterile rocks, 140 tons of low copper content rock, 66 tons of solid residues and 57 tons of lixiviation residues [87]. The process by which copper is produced varies depending on the type of mineral that is being extracted. Appendix A-4 to A-7 show flow sheets for the production of copper from different types of minerals.

Generally, copper production involves several steps aimed at releasing the copper containing mineral (usually copper sulfides) from the mined ore. Often grinding is the first step and subsequent steps involve the use of chemicals to release the element of choice. The flow sheets presented in appendix A-4 to A-7 show that multiple stages during the production of copper release liquid wastes (enclosed in red boxes), each of these have in common a low pH due to the presence of sulfuric acid in some of the stages of production. Arsenic is also very common in mining tailings since most copper sulfides are associated with arsenic bearing rocks [88].

New Zealand and Chile both have mining histories. While New Zealand moved from mining into agricultural production, Chile has given great importance of the exploitation of minerals providing the country with large revenues. Chile is the world's largest producer of copper which is mainly extracted in large scale mines but also in several other small and medium scale mines [89]. Large scale mines usually try to comply to

international environmental management systems. Most companies have an ISO 14001 accreditation, to demonstrate that they take their responsibilities seriously [90]. In contrast small and medium scale mines do not follow international accreditation as it represents a huge investment of resources and is not compulsory, which could lead to a loose management of waste disposal.

Moreover, mining activity in New Zealand in the last century resulted in high metal ion content in river basins [91]. Often in the past after a mine was closed, no rehabilitation was carried out, leaving minerals exposed to oxidation and further leaching of metal ions into bodies of water. Wilson *et al.* [92] have reported that a historic antimony mine in Marlborough, New Zealand, contributed to an arsenic concentration three times larger in the leachate than in the groundwater entering the mine. Weber *et al.* [93] described that nickel was associated with acid rock drainage in coal mining activities in the West Coast of New Zealand. Gold mining in Reefton, New Zealand, has led to the leaching of arsenic out of rocks from the mining waste, although natural attenuation of the concentration downstream has been reported [94].

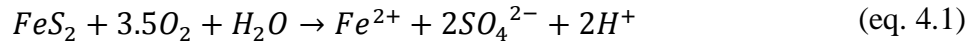
Traditional mining in the northern regions of Chile has led to the contamination of marine environments due to mining tailing discharges. Ramirez *et al.* [95] have reported the presence of metal ions in marine sediments on the coast near El Salvador, Chile, in the range of 7.2-985 mg kg⁻¹ of Cu and 746-22739 mg kg⁻¹ of Mn, respectively, which have been attributed to mining tailings. Some bays, such as la Herradura and Tongoy, have been reported to contain high concentrations of copper and iron ions [96]. The presence of the latter ion at Tongoy Bay was due to iron dust from the iron mineral loading wharf located in the bay, while the presence of copper ions could be associated to the fact that Tongoy was a copper port in the past.

4.1.1 Acid mine drainage

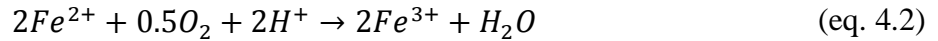
Acid Mine Drainage (AMD), also called Acid Rock Drainage (ARD), is a naturally-occurring effluent produced when sulfide-bearing minerals are exposed to oxygen and water [46]. The generation of AMD is associated with iron sulfide containing rocks. This process can be enhanced by mining exposing more rock to air or by the presence of naturally occurring bacteria (e.g. *thiobacillus ferrooxidans*) [97] which accelerate the breakdown of sulfide ores. This is a common process in old abandoned mines where no terrain rehabilitation programme has been undertaken. It is difficult to estimate the potential for a mine to generate AMD effluents, but in most of the cases AMD is related to the following key factors present in sulfide ores: water or high humidity and oxidant

availability (e.g oxygen). Presented below is the general mechanism by which AMD is generated from pyrite ore [46, 98].

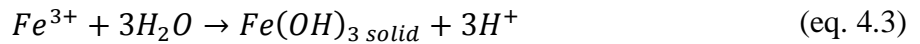
Oxidation of the sulfide mineral in the presence of water,



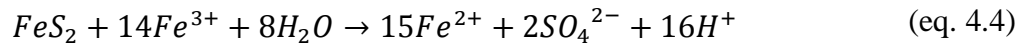
Further oxidation from ferrous to ferric ion occurs if the surrounding environment is sufficiently oxidizing,



At pH values between 2.3 and 3.5, ferric ions precipitate as $Fe(OH)_3$ and jarosite $KFe_3(SO_4)_2(OH)_6$, leaving little Fe^{3+} in solution while simultaneously lowering the pH,



The remaining Fe^{3+} may oxidize additional pyrite,



The presence of sulfur degrading bacteria will catalyse the reaction by lowering the pH through the production of H_2SO_4 and preventing ferric hydroxide precipitation. Since the reaction involves the release of iron ions and other metal ions most AMD affected sites are often yellow to red in colour. In many cases the severity of AMD is related to the pH and is considered moderate in the range of pH 2-4. Generally the characteristics of AMD change from site-to-site, but low pH, high concentrations of iron ion as well as aluminium and manganese ions are often found. However, the concentration of heavy metal ions may vary depending on the minerals present at each site since solubility of metal ions is enhanced by low pH and oxidizing environments.

4.1.2 Technologies to address mining waste waters

There are several treatments for mining waste waters, but since all residual effluents are characterized by low pH values and a high metal ion content, most treatments include a basification stage raising the pH to a value near 9.5 [99]. The most common basification process involves the addition of lime and the use of settling ponds. An example of such a method is shown in appendix A-8. This method is low cost if enough space is available, but it has drawbacks since bad aeration leads to an incomplete removal of ferrous ions. This system also lacks flow control and is susceptible to wind which could possibly lead to a non-compliant discharge. Moreover, it is vulnerable to floods due to

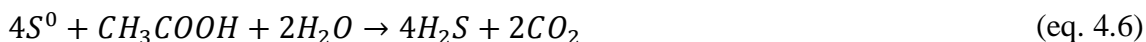
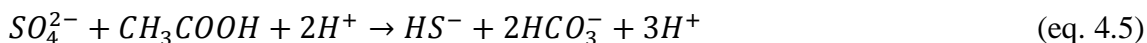
rainfall. A pumping station or gate system may be added but this increases the overall cost. Hence this is not the most desirable system.

When the ore is roasted in the furnace a gas stream is generated containing mainly SO_2 and suspended solid particles rich in copper, arsenic and other metal ions. This gas stream is used to make concentrated sulfuric acid but it has to be cleaned in a prior step with water scrubbers and passed through an electrostatic precipitator in order to prevent the contamination of the catalyst used further in the process. A liquid effluent is generated at this stage which is commonly known as acid plant ‘blow-down’ or also referred to as weak acid in the literature [100-102]. This effluent usually has pH values < 1 and high contents of arsenic, sulfate ($1 - 10 \text{ g L}^{-1}$) and transition metal-ions [101]. The term might have arisen due to the generation of commercial sulfuric acid downstream of the process. The method to treat this “blow-down” effluent is shown in A-9 and is based on a precipitation step accompanied by the addition of a flocculant, facilitating the separation. This design helps to readily precipitate arsenic as $\text{Ca}_3(\text{AsO}_3)_2$ and $\text{Fe}(\text{AsO}_3)$. This offers an improvement over the pond method as it allows more control over the final characteristic of the resultant discharge effluent.

BAMAG GmbH has designed a variant of the former process making it possible to produce clean gypsum by utilizing the weak acid [101]. This helps to decrease the costs by generating a by-product and reducing the volume of the solid waste. A schematic of such a process is given in appendix A-10. Here the pH value is set to 1 with lime allowing the formation of CaSO_4 and at the same time avoiding the precipitation of arsenic and transition metals. Once the product is formed, it is recovered by filtration and dewatered, being ready to be sold. The remaining effluent is treated under the standard scheme previously mentioned. This new method reports good results for weak acids containing a large amount of sulfates and low content of arsenic ions $< 1 \text{ g L}^{-1}$. The process has been implemented at Atlantic Copper, Huelva, Spain reducing the cost of waste disposal as expected.

Another chemical method available to remove metal ions is based on the precipitation of metal ions as sulfides by adding Na_2S , NaHS or H_2S . In the literature the latest process regarding this method involves the biogenesis of H_2S [103]. Here, the production of hydrogen sulfide is achieved from sulfate or sulfur through a bacterium catalyzed redox reaction. Usually acetic acid is used as the electron donor in the presence of *desulfuromonas acetoxidans* bacteria which grow using the energy released by linking the oxidation of acetate to the reduction of elemental sulfur. Eq. 4.5 and 4.6

show the simplified equation for underlying reactions of sulfates and sulfur with acetic acid.



In appendix A-11 is shown a schematic of the process. The precipitation of metal ions as sulfides is often claimed to be superior compared to the ones involving the addition of lime in terms of sludge volume, reusability of the sludge and effluent quality. The advantages can be summarized as:

- High reactivity of sulfides with heavy metal ions and very low solubility of the metal sulfides over a broad pH range resulting in lower effluent concentrations.
- Sulfide precipitation, unlike hydroxide precipitation, is relatively insensitive to the presence of complexes and most chelating agents.
- The method can remove chromates and dichromates without preliminary reduction of the chromium to the trivalent state.
- A high degree of selective metal precipitation is achievable with sulfide, by controlling the pH.

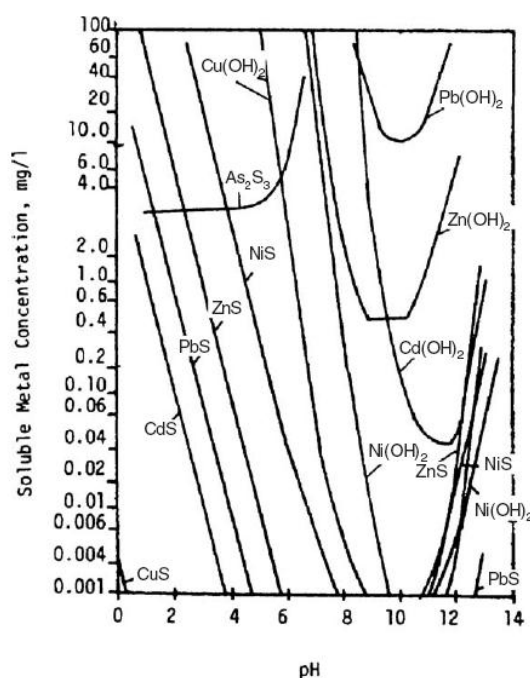


Figure 4.1: Comparison between metal hydroxides and metal sulfides equilibrium concentration taken from reference [103].

In Figure 4.1 is shown a speciation diagram comparing the equilibrium concentrations of metal hydroxides and metal sulfides. The solubility of metal sulfides is not only

much lower but also it is effective over a wider range of pH, thus having better control over the precipitation and generating a cleaner discharge effluent.

Metal sulfide sludges generally are easier to dewater and facilitate further processing due to a formation of a thicker sludge than metal hydroxides. This design, as discussed above, can selectively precipitate CuS and NiS separately by controlling the pH generating a reusable or sellable sludge. Drawbacks from this process come from the use of toxic reagents such as H₂S which involves the use of more complex equipment to avoid leakages.

It is possible to say that recent technologies aim to not only remove metal ions from the solution but also to generate a by-product that can be sold and help to reduce the cost involved in waste treatment and disposal. Hence, this chapter focuses on the recovery of Cu²⁺ ions from mining waste waters. Taking into consideration results obtained in Chapter 3, where high concentration of Cu²⁺ (higher than 3.9 mmol L⁻¹) generated copper sulfate hydroxide species, the above mentioned weak acid presents an interesting waste to be studied and treated due to high concentrations of Cu²⁺.

4.1.3 Weak acid production at *El Teniente* mine, Chile

El Teniente is a copper mine operated by the state owned company *Corporación Nacional del Cobre* (CODELCO) located in the Andes mountains range near Rancagua in Chile. The mine extracts copper and molybdenum sulfides, which are separated by ore selective flotation. El Teniente is considered to be the world's largest underground copper mine in size and 5th in terms of production of copper [100]. It operates two 'Teniente-type' furnaces, which are 22 meters long and 5 meters wide, located at Caletones 34° 07' S and 70° 27' W near the mining site, granting the mine a production capacity of 400,000 tons of copper per year [100].

Roasting of sulfide containing minerals generates gases with a high content of SO₂ and suspended particulate material. The chemical composition and physical characteristics of this gaseous effluent are in direct relation to the mineral being roasted and the furnace employed. In the past, no post-treatment of the gases released from the furnaces was carried out, which led to the release of gases containing SO_x and particulate material containing arsenic and heavy metals to the surrounding environments. The contribution to pollution derived from copper roasting in this particular region of Chile was investigated by Romo-Kröger et al. [104], who reached the conclusion that aerosols containing Cu, Zn, As and S were produced by the smelter, contributing significantly to the atmospheric contamination in the area. Another study showed that these aerosols

were transported away from the site by wind currents and contributed to abnormal concentrations of heavy metal and metalloids in surrounding rivers and waterways [105].

In order to meet current environmental standards in Chile [90, 106] for the discharge of gases the exhaust from the smelter is thoroughly cleaned and sulfur is transformed into a valuable commodity before the remainder of the gases is released into the environment. Most sulfide smelters have a sulfuric acid plant attached to make use of the generated SO_2 to produce sulfuric acid as a by-product. Commonly, sulfuric acid plants also help to recover heat from the exhaust current. In the case of El Teniente the gas is only cooled down and cleaned using a water mist without any attempt at recovering thermal energy being undertaken. During the gas-cleaning step, the exhaust gas is channelled through water scrubbing towers operating in counter current. As the gases cool down, particulate material and some of the SO_2 including other gases are trapped in the condensate of the water vapour generating the weak acid. The next step of the exhaust purification involves an electrostatic precipitator, which further removes any fine particles suspended in the gas stream. This is important as the SO_2 current must be free of any particulates before contacting it with a V_2O_5 catalyst which oxidizes SO_2 to SO_3 , as particles could damage the catalyst or impede gas flow. Finally, the freshly generated SO_3 is contacted with water to form concentrated sulfuric acid.

The copper sulfides targeted for copper mining at El Teniente are associated with arsenic containing ore. Hence, the weak acid from El Teniente is expected to contain high concentrations of arsenic and sulfate. The weak acid stream is regularly analysed for these species and for its acidity. The weak acid is treated in order to meet environmental discharge requirements described by *Decreto Supremo 90* in Chile [14]. The chemical treatment of the weak acid consists of two stages. The first one involves the addition of milk of lime $\text{Ca}(\text{OH})_2$ to precipitate heavy metals as hydroxides $\text{M}^{n+}(\text{OH})_n$, sulfate as gypsum CaSO_4 and arsenic as calcium arsenite CaAsO_3 . The second stage involves the addition of ferric chloride and hydrochloric acid to precipitate any remaining arsenic from solution. The resulting precipitates form a sludge, which will be referred to in this work as ‘dirty gypsum’ and contains a mixture of calcium sulfate, calcium arsenite and ferric arsenite [102]. These inorganic salts have low solubility products. Therefore, they can be ‘safely’ disposed of on landfills with only minor leaching issues occurring.

Although weak acid is periodically surveyed at El Teniente to determine the content of SO_4^{2-} , As and suspended solids, little attention has been given to the presence of metals

in both liquids (ions) and suspended solids (microparticles, nanoparticles) in the waste. This particulate material containing heavy metals could pose a threat to the environment. Even after being occluded by the dirty gypsum during the addition of milk of lime to the weak acid, these particles could be transported away by several mechanisms similar to those proposed by Romo-Kröger in his study [105].

In the literature most studies of the gaseous effluent have placed emphasis on the recovery of valuable metal ions from the flue dusts collected downstream at the electrostatic precipitator [107-109] and have neglected the weak acid waste. This work focuses on the acid plant 'blow-down', also known as weak acid, generated by water scrubbing towers. The characterisation of this waste will help to establish if it poses a hazard for the environment, and potential for metal recovery or treatment.

4.1.4 Operation of cooling towers

Weak acid samples were collected from the two cooling towers at El Teniente's sulfuric acid plant. Both towers produce an overall of $500 \text{ m}^3 \text{ day}^{-1}$ of weak acid with an average temperature at the outlet of 328 K. Similar flows have been reported for other plants, for example, Toyo's smelter in Japan generates 300 m^3 of weak acid per day [110].

The liquid was light blue in colour containing particulate material in suspension, which settled within minutes after sample collection. Although the liquid portion of the sample was light blue colour (characteristic of copper sulfate in solution), little attention has been paid to the metal content of this effluent in the past. A potential reason for this neglect is that the light blue colour becomes easily masked by the suspended solid particles, which lend fresh samples a grayish to light orange coloration. The other reason might be that the dissolved copper concentration of the effluent was estimated to be quite low, which makes this waste unattractive for hydrometallurgical processes and copper recovery.

CODELCO staff members provided operational data for the two water scrubber towers at the acid generation plant in El Teniente mine, collecting data daily over a period of 6 months. Appendix A-12 to A-17 show Stewart charts, also known as control charts for Plant 1 recording the total concentrations of arsenic, sulfate and weight percentages of suspended solids from May 2010 until October 2010.

Table 4.1 presents the statistical parameters of the operation and summarizes the values presented in appendix A-12 to A-17. Values of $\pm 2\sigma$, lower and upper warning limits (LWL and UWL), and $\pm 3\sigma$, lower and upper action limits (LAL and UAL), for some of the parameters are not shown since they gave negative values and there cannot be negative concentrations.

Table 4.1: Summary of the presented control chart parameters for the weak acid generated at Plants 1 and 2 at El Teniente.

	Plant 1			Plant 2		
	total As [g L ⁻¹]	SO ₄ ²⁻ [g L ⁻¹]	suspended solid content [%wt]	total As [g L ⁻¹]	SO ₄ ²⁻ [g L ⁻¹]	suspended solid content [%wt]
Average	6.1	43.2	0.23	6.5	68.7	0.97
Std. dev.	2.9	10.0	0.63	1.2	11.6	0.95
min	1.8	11.1	0.03	3.1	39.8	0.06
max	65.0	73.8	13.00	11.5	108.5	9.82
UWL	11.9	63.1	1.49	9.0	91.9	2.88
LWL	0.3	23.2	-	4.0	45.5	-
UAL	14.7	73.1	2.12	10.3	103.5	3.83
LAL	-	13.2	-	2.8	33.9	-

From Appendix A-12 to A-17 it can be seen that on the date when the samples studied throughout this article were collected, the plant was operating within 1σ of the average, indicating that the samples collected present an insight into a normal operational day.

Plant 1 shows less data dispersion than Plant 2 for the total As and SO₄²⁻ concentrations. On the 16th of July, 2010, Plant 1 reported the maximum value for As during the monitored time with a concentration 65 g L⁻¹ for this species in solution, as shown in

Table 4.1. This value contributed to the large standard deviation of 2.9 g L^{-1} of arsenic for this plant. The average amount of suspended solids in Plant 2 is four times larger than in Plant 1. Furthermore, the concentration of SO_4^{2-} reached a peak value of 108.5 g L^{-1} on the 11th of August 2010 (not shown in the graph). Despite these differences, overall, both plants operated steadily. There were 10 events where the parameters exceeded LAL or UAL values (located at $\pm 3\sigma$ from the average) during the monitored period.

A study by Inami et al. [111] on the weak acid generated at the Toyo smelter, Japan, reported the following values for the major constituents: $80 - 150 \text{ g L}^{-1} \text{ H}_2\text{SO}_4$, $0.5 - 1 \text{ g L}^{-1} \text{ Cu}$, $2 - 5 \text{ g L}^{-1} \text{ As}$, $0.5 - 2 \text{ g L}^{-1} \text{ Zn}$ and $1 - 5 \text{ g L}^{-1} \text{ Cl}$. The concentration of arsenic and sulfate present in the supernatant of El Teniente's weak acid is higher compared to those reported for the one generated at Huelva, Spain and Toyo, Japan [101]. In the case of arsenic concentrations, the Chilean weak acid contains on average seven times the amount of arsenic compared to the concentrations used by BAMAG GmbH to emulate the Spanish weak acid [101]. El Teniente's average total As concentrations are 20 to 325% larger than those present in the weak acid from the Toyo's smelter. Furthermore, the SO_4^{2-} concentration observed in the weak acid waste from El Teniente is approximately half of that present in the Toyo's smelter weak acid. These differences could be attributed to the quality of the ore being processed at the smelters, implying that Chilean ore has potentially a lower grade than the ore being roasted at the above mentioned Spanish and Japanese smelters.

4.1.5 Chemical characterisation of the liquid phase, the supernatant

A representative sample of weak acid waste was collected by CODELCO at the sulfuric acid plant at El Teniente. The sample was filtered and the liquid phase was analyzed in a private laboratory in Chile. The results from the chemical analysis of the liquid phase of the sample are displayed in Table 4.2.

Table 4.2: Chemical analysis of the liquid portion of the sample.

Analyte	unit	value
Al^{3+}	mg L ⁻¹	113
As, total*		6.0
Ca^{2+}		1449
Co, total		0.103
Cr, total		0.076
Cu^{2+}		562
Fe, total		185
K^{+}		467
Mg^{2+}		39.7
Mo, total		50.3
Na^{+}		152
Ni^{2+}		0.402
Pb, total		22
V, total		<0.008
Cl^{-}		475
NO_3^{-}		<0.20
SO_4^{2-}		32800
Acidity	mg L ⁻¹ CaCO ₃	2970
COD	mg L ⁻¹	3023
Conductivity	μS cm ⁻¹	334000
pH		0.45

*value taken from Codelco report due to low concentration in

Table 4.2 shows that the major components, with concentrations >100 mg L⁻¹, in the weak acid are H⁺, Cu²⁺, SO₄²⁻, Ca²⁺, total Fe, total As, K⁺, and Al³⁺. Consequently, this liquid waste can be categorized as extremely acidic and high in metal content according to the Flicklin diagram [112]. The low pH value of 0.45 may be explained from the formation of sulfurous acid and sulfuric acid due to the presence of SO₂ in solution. The reactions of SO₂ in presence of water in anoxic and oxidizing conditions are represented in eq. 4.7 and eq. 4.8 respectively,



Taking into consideration that both of these acids are polyprotic in nature, the degree of protonation of the acid in solution will depend on their pK_a . Sulfurous acid has a pK_a value for the first deprotonation of 1.90 and for the second deprotonation of 7.29. Therefore it is most likely that the species found in solution will be H_2SO_3 . On the other hand, sulfuric acid has a pK_a value for the first and second deprotonation of -3.0 and 1.99 respectively, so it is most likely that the predominant species present in solution will be HSO_4^- . For this study it was assumed that a mixture of H_2SO_3 and HSO_4^- was present in the sample.

The high value for the Chemical Oxygen Demand (COD) of 3023 mg L^{-1} may be attributed to the presence of As^{3+} that can be oxidized to As^{5+} . Also, SO_3^{2-} may contribute to the COD considering that it can be oxidized to SO_4^{2-} .

Taking into consideration the volume of weak acid produced per day and the concentration reported in Table 4.2, it can be calculated that approximately 100 tons of copper are expelled through the fumes of this copper smelter into the weak acid waste per year. Considering the actual copper price (6.5 USD kg^{-1}) this presents a significant loss of the metals and economical value. At Toyo's smelter, copper ions present in the weak acid are recovered as copper sulfide by the addition of NaHS [110].

4.1.6 Characterisation of the solid phase: suspended particles.

Results from the chemical analysis of the digested sample using FAAS and ICP-OES are shown in Table 4.3.

Table 4.3: Concentration of different metals and metalloids found in the suspended solids of the weak acid waste collected at El Teniente.

Analyte	Concentration [mg g ⁻¹]
Al	0.2480 ± 0.0006
As	4.765 ± 0.019
Ba	<LOD
Bi	3.493 ± 0.010
Ca	2.492 ± 0.052
Co	0.08 ± 0.078
Cr	<LOD
Cu	10.04 ± 0.34
Fe	6.48 ± 0.29
Hg	0.2170 ± 0.0007
K	32.20 ± 0.15
Mg	0.04900 ± 0.0003
Mn	0.048 ± 0.0387
Mo	<LOD
Na	0.722 ± 0.008
Nb	0.736 ± 0.712
Pb	635 ± 17
Re	<LOD
Sb	0.868 ± 0.004
Sn	0.1100 ± 0.0006
Ti	0.179 ± 0.014
V	0.416 ± 0.004
Y	<LOD
Zn	0.643 ± 0.104
Zr	0.608 ± 0.003

Cu, Fe, and Pb were measured using FAAS, all other analytes were measured in ICP-OES.

The highest concentration is that of lead with a concentration of 635 ± 17 mg g⁻¹. Followed by a fair amount of potassium, copper and iron in the sample with concentrations of 32.20 ± 0.15 , 10.04 ± 0.34 and 6.48 ± 0.29 mg g⁻¹ for each metal respectively. Arsenic and bismuth were present in concentrations of 4.765 ± 0.019 and 3.493 ± 0.010 mg g⁻¹, respectively. On the other hand, barium, chromium, molybdenum, rhenium, silicon and yttrium were below the limit of detection (LOD) of the analysis methods employed. The proportions of all other analytes were between the LOD and 1 mg g⁻¹.

High concentrations of lead might be explained considering that the ore molybdenite (MoS_2) often occurs in combination with small amounts of wulfenite (PbMoO_4). This is consistent with molybdenum being present in the liquid phase of the sample as shown in Table 4.2. Also galena, a lead sulfide (PbS), should be considered as a possible source. It is likely that when molybdenum sulfide is separated from copper sulfides by selective ore flotation, wulfenite stays with the copper sulfides as wulfenite and/or galena are less hydrophobic (different wettability) than the molybdenite. As a result, lead will be released when copper ore is roasted in the smelter. This is supported by the concentration of molybdenum in solution (50 mg L^{-1}).

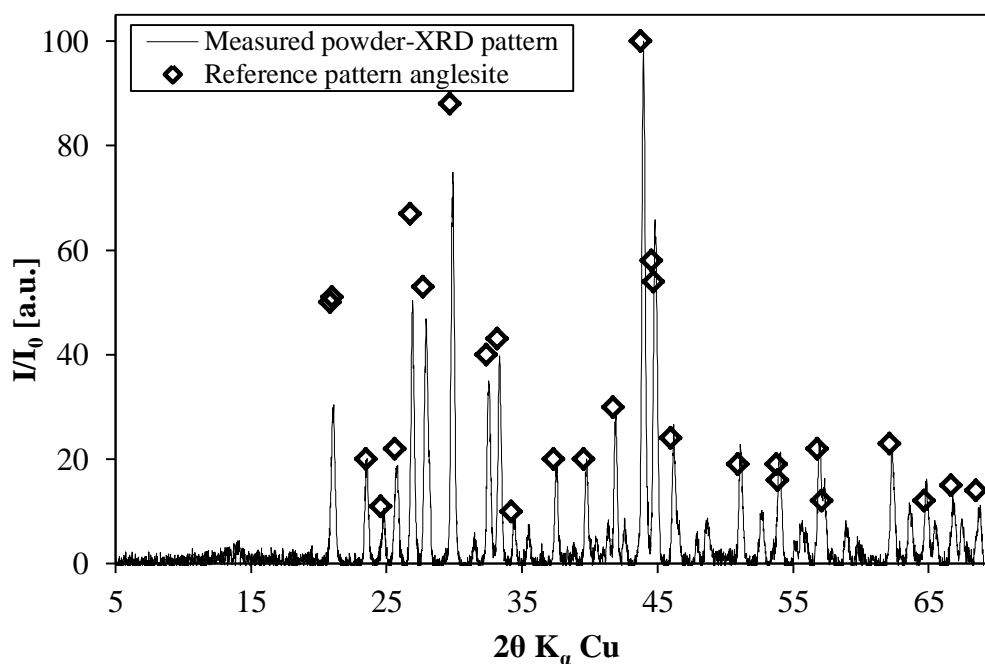


Figure 4.2: XRD pattern for the suspended solids from the weak acid sample. Refer to section 2.4.1 for sample collection.

A small dried sample of the suspended solids of the weak acid was analysed using powder-XRD. Figure 4.2 shows the retrieved pattern. The reflections fitted those of anglesite (PbSO_4) (PDF FILE 00-036-1461) scoring 85% in the search and match option of the PANALYTICAL data processing software. This is in accordance with other findings where the anglesite is reported to form in the exhaust during the smelting of ore containing lead [113]. Some of the remaining reflections fitted compounds such as arsenic trioxide and iron sulfite. However, the score for the fit of these structures was very low even after subtraction of the anglesite pattern. Some of the standard patterns on record were of too low quality to unambiguously identify specific structures. Specifically, reflections associated with arsenic trioxide were discarded, as the structure of this compound is polymorphous.

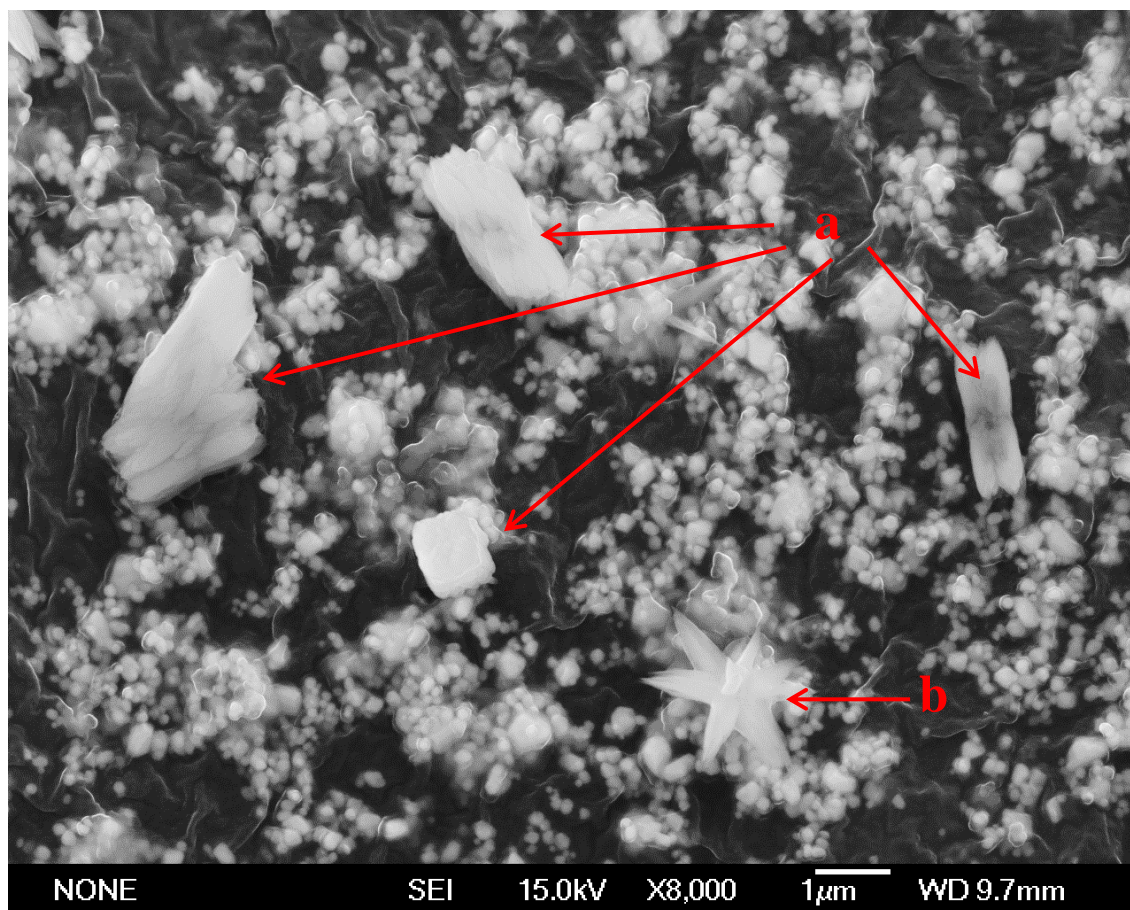


Figure 4.3: Three different types of structures observed in the suspended solids: a) rectangular rhomboids; b) star shapes; and unlabeled sub-micron particles (bright, white dots and clusters of dots). Refer to section 2.4.1 for sample collection

Scanning electron microscopy (SEM) analysis revealed three types of solid structures. The largest structure observed was a rhomboid as shown in four spots (marked as a) in Figure 4.3) in the backscattered image of the dried suspended solids sample. This structure was composed mainly of sodium, sulfur and oxygen as shown by energy dispersive spectroscopy (EDS) and associated X-ray maps (Figure 4.4). The high correlation of the three elements represented as white in the convoluted representation indicated that this structure probably is crystalline sodium sulfate. There was no evidence for crystals of sodium sulfate in the XRD pattern of the suspended solids. Considering the solubility of sodium sulfate, it was thought that these crystals formed during the drying step of sample preparation from the liquid films covering the suspended solids, as said solids were not washed.

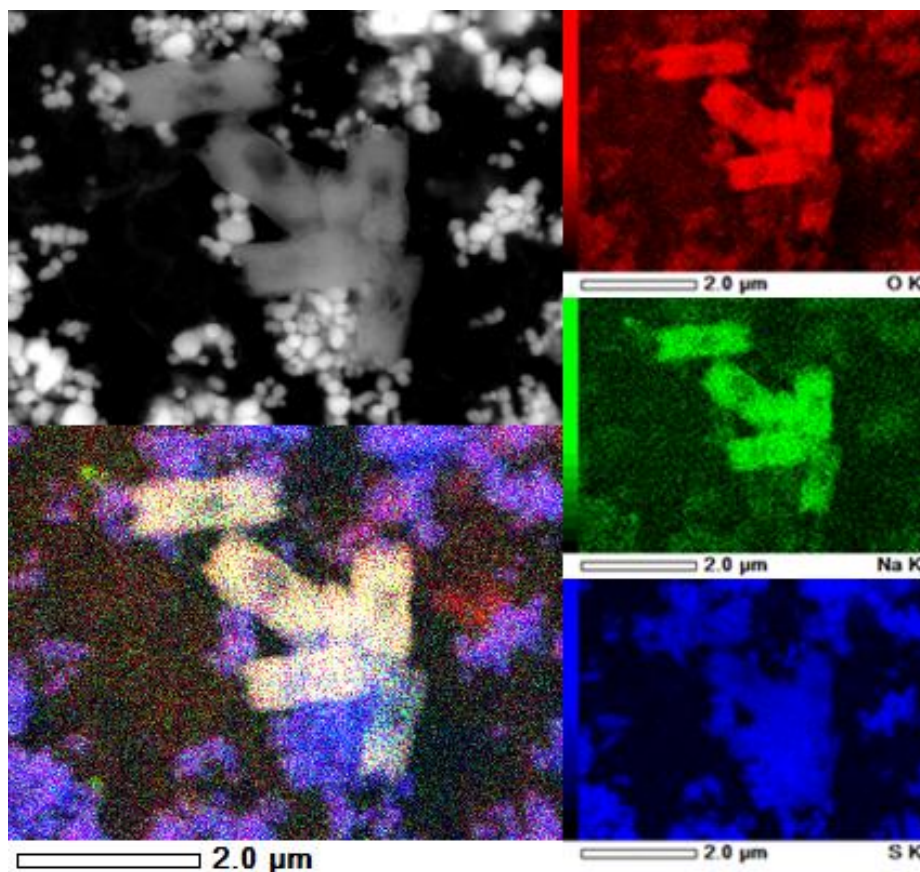


Figure 4.4: SEM-EDS imaging of the rhomboid type of structures found in the suspended solids. Presence of sulfur is shown in blue, oxygen in red and sodium in green. The overlay of oxygen and sulfur is represented as purple and the overlay of oxygen, sulfur and sodium as white. A backscattered electron image is presented in grayscale in the top left corner for orientation.

The second type of structure corresponded to a star shaped particle as shown in the spots marked as b) in Figure 4.3. It had a high content of arsenic, calcium and oxygen as evidenced by EDS. An X-ray overlay map produced using the EDS data showing the structure in white colour in the convoluted representation in Figure 4.5, suggesting it to be a calcium arsenate crystal. This could not be corroborated by XRD as the pattern did not match calcium arsenate peaks. The star-shaped particles were unstable and suffered irreversible damage during electron microscopy, which suggests that the particle might have lost the water molecules bound in their lattice. It is likely that calcium arsenate was present in the suspended solids in amorphous form and only crystallized and decomposed during sample preparation and analysis.

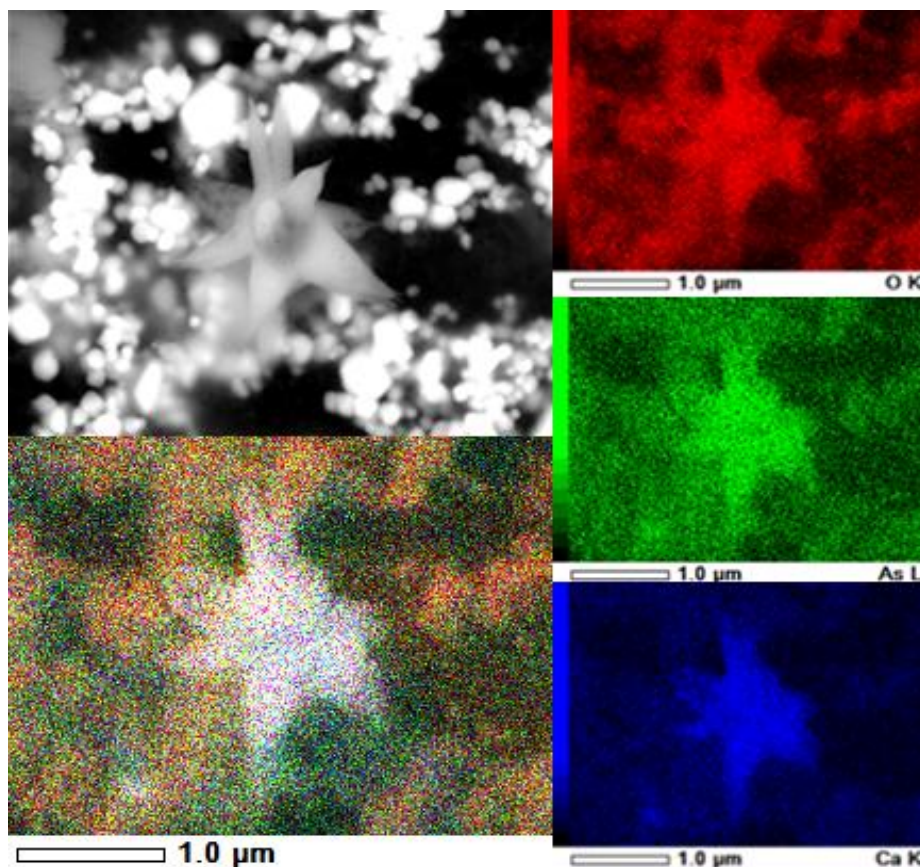


Figure 4.5: SEM-EDS imaging of the star shaped type of structures observed in the suspended solids. Presence of calcium is represented in blue, oxygen in red and arsenic in green. The overlay of these three elements is shown in white. A backscattered electron image is presented in grayscale in the top left corner for orientation.

The third type of particles represents the predominant species found in the suspended solids. These particles are sized in the range from 50-500 nm. These sub-micron particles are noticeable in Figure 4.3 as bright, white dots and clusters of dots. Considering that commonly used microfiltration membranes in chemical analysis have a cut-off point of 0.45 µm, it is most likely that these particles bypassed any filtration and gas purification steps carried out in the sulfuric acid plant. It is also likely that some of these sub-micron particles will have remained in the filtrate and, hence, contributed to the quantification of sulfate in solution during the analysis presented earlier. The images of the sub-micron particles present them in a strong contrast to the background, especially when the backscattered electron detector of the SEM is employed (Figure 4.3). This suggests that the constituents are elements of high atomic mass. Figure 4.3 shows the difference in the contrast between the background and the flower type crystals, the rhomboid crystals and the sub-micron particles. Furthermore, EDS analysis in Figure 4.6 suggests that the sub-micron particles are mainly composed of lead, sulfur and oxygen. XRD results shown in Figure 4.2 confirm this, indicating that the main component of the suspended solids of the weak acid is anglesite (PbSO_4). Moreover, the

third type of particles did not suffer structural changes during any of the analysis methods suggesting they were formed under high temperature conditions.

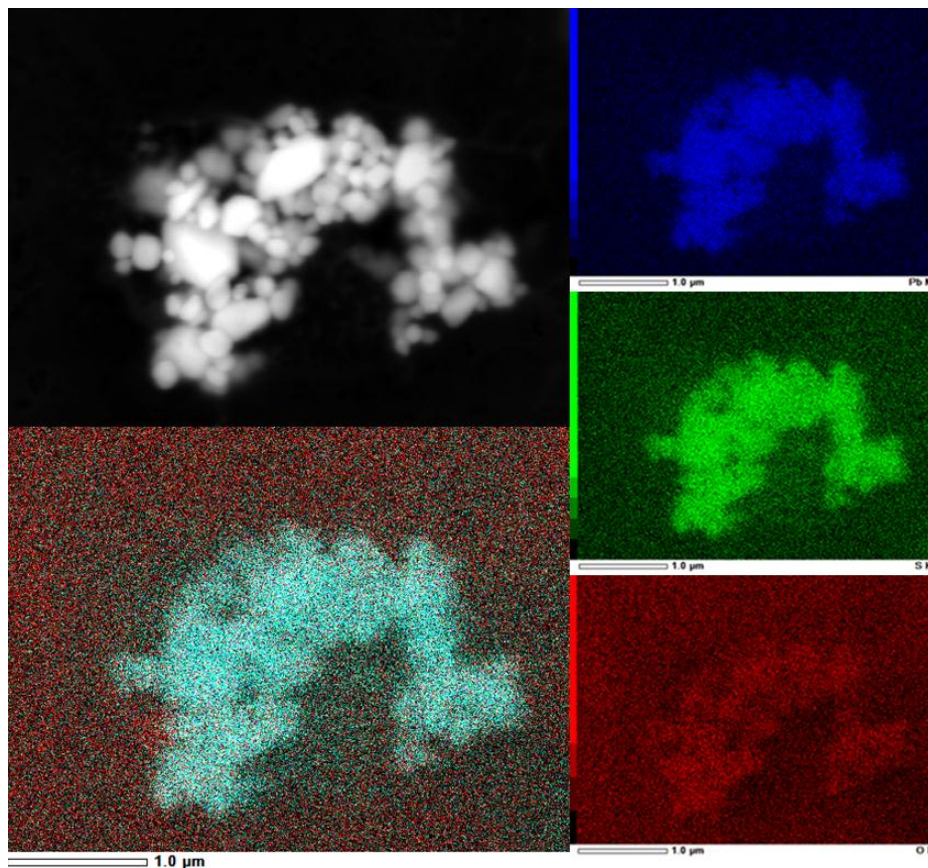


Figure 4.6: SEM-EDS imaging of the sub-micron particles. Lead is represented as blue, oxygen as red and sulfur as green. The overlay of oxygen, sulfur and lead mapping is represented in light blue. A backscattered electron image is presented in grayscale in the top left corner for orientation.

The findings of this study differ from those obtained by Roca et al. [107] reporting on the flue dust coming from flash smelting furnace. The collected particles were of a complex structure containing multiple mainly copper based minerals such as cuprospinel ((Cu,Mg)Fe₂O₄), chalcocyanite (CuSO₄), delafossite (CuFeO₂), zincosite (ZnSO₄), claudetite (As₂O₃), arsenolite (As₂O₃) and tenorite (CuO). Furthermore, some particles found in the flue dust were up to two orders of magnitude larger than the ones present in El Teniente's weak acid presented here. Roca et al found that the particles contained a high concentration of copper that could be easily leached out with water. In contrast to their findings, the chemical analysis revealed that the solid phase of the sample collected at El Teniente contained, as was shown in Table 4.3, a considerably smaller quantity of copper. Taking into consideration the concentration of copper in the solid phase ($10.04 \pm 0.34 \text{ mg L}^{-1}$) and comparing it to the liquid phase (562 mg L^{-1}) of El Teniente's weak acid, one might assume that copper ions present in solution leached out from particles, when they were surrounded by water inside the cooling tower.

From an environmental and toxicological point of view, the solid phase represents a serious hazard, not only due to its high concentration in lead but also due to the fact that it is composed of sub-micron particles. It is most likely that upon treatment of the weak acid these sub-micron particles are occluded in the ‘dirty gypsum’. The immobilization of the sub-micron particles inside the gypsum has to be established. In the case that it is easy to dislodge them from the gypsum, sub-micron particles could easily be transported away from the dirty gypsum landfill to pose a health or environmental threat due to their particle size.

In a different aspect, CODELCO reported difficulty in the first stage of the weak acid treatment, presenting slow kinetics in the precipitation of SO_4^{2-} as calcium sulfate. Usually, an excess of milk of lime had to be used in order to precipitate this anion. This could be due to sulfate being present to a large extent as colloidal sub-micron particles. This means that instead of precipitating SO_4^{2-} ions from solution (homogeneous reaction), represented in eq. 4.9, calcium would also have to react with the surface of the sub-micron particles (heterogeneous reaction) as represented in eq. 4.10. The consequence is that the formation and precipitation of gypsum is considerably slower than expected and results in a poorer product containing sub-micron particles of lead sulfate and lead impurities.



Even if the reaction displayed in eq. 4.10 occurs, an excess of calcium would have to be added in order to displace the equilibrium towards the formation of calcium sulfate, as the K_{sp} of lead (II) sulfate (1.7×10^{-8}) is three orders of magnitude smaller than the K_{sp} of calcium sulfate (2.4×10^{-5}). Considering this, the possibility that colloidal sub-micron particles are removed from solution by occlusion within the dirty gypsum sludge is very likely to occur.

4.1.7 Treatment of an emulated mining waste

Weak acid was chosen due to the high concentration of copper present. Other mining related effluents such as AMD do not contain copper above 100 mg L^{-1} . An emulated version of the waste was prepared using the major dissolved constituents of this waste as described in Section 2.4.

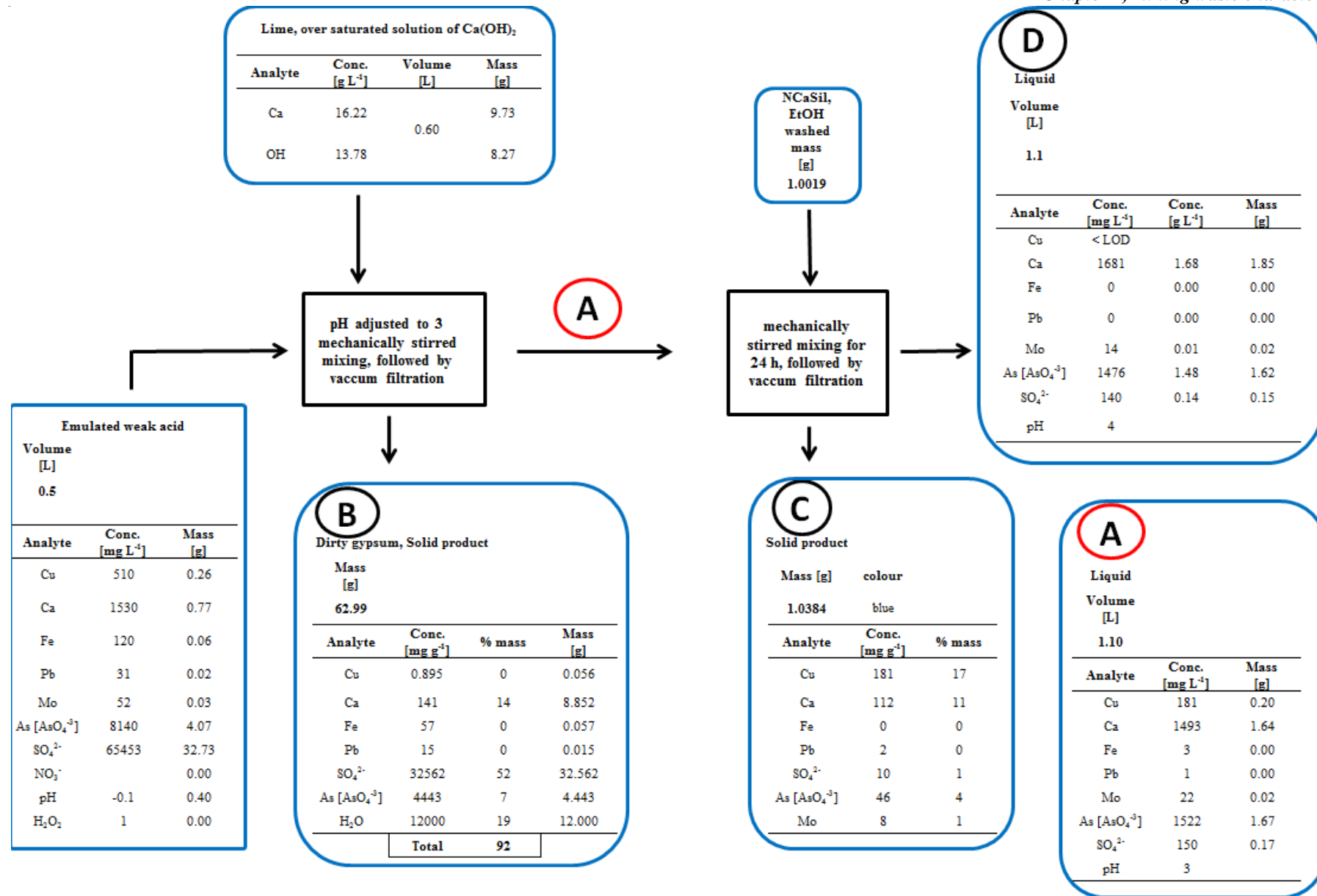


Figure 4.7: Emulated mining waste treatment flow sheet.

The emulated weak acid was treated to raise the pH to a value of 3. This step is important since all hydroxide groups on NCaSil are neutralized under this pH, thus not forming copper hydroxide on the surface. Additionally raising the pH above 3 may cause the precipitation of copper as a hydroxide salt.

This steps proves the possibility of attaching a NCaSil production plant and adsorption batch reactors to the previously mentioned BAMAG process. First it would include the precipitation of clean gypsum at pH 1 with a subsequent stage of raising the pH to 3 to produce the copper rich calcium silicate product. Hence two products, with commercial potential, would be produced on one hand clean gypsum and on the other a copper-rich calcium silicate. A scheme of such process is presented in appendix A-19

The addition of lime was expected to form insoluble compounds such as calcium hydrogen sulfate $\text{Ca}(\text{HSO}_4)_2$ and calcium hydrogen arsenate $\text{Ca}(\text{HAsO}_4)$ considering the K_{sp} and pK_a value for each of these salts. Nevertheless, other variation of the above salts could be formed such as calcium sulfate and calcium arsenate. The sample is called dirty gypsum mainly due to its content of arsenic making it useless for industrial application. In this case it was 52% wt of sulfate, 19% wt water, 14% wt of calcium and 7% arsenic as arsenate. In fact, 99.8% of the sulfate was removed from solution in this stage. Nonetheless, only 81% of the initial amount of arsenate was removed. Additionally, 50% of the initial mass of iron and lead was removed from solution. In the case of copper only 20% of the initial mass was removed from solution.

Figure 4.8 shows a SEM image at 2000x magnification of a solid sample of the filter cake recovered in stage B of Figure 4.7.

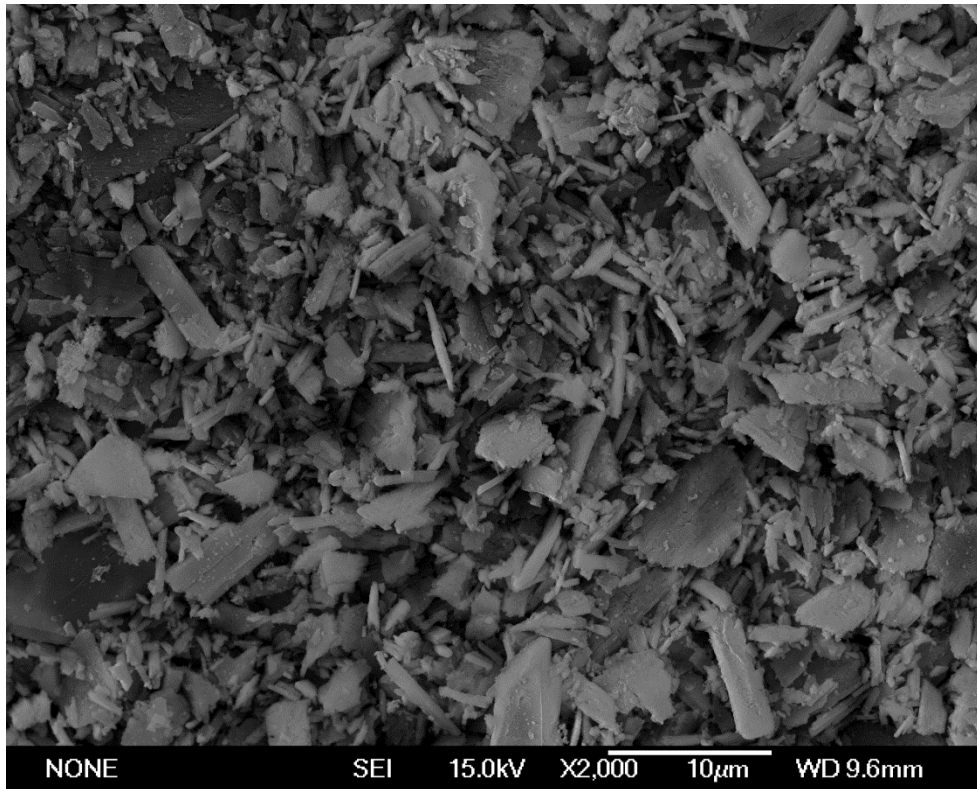


Figure 4.8: SEM image of the dirty gypsum produced at stage B in Figure 4.7.

The sample was covered by the flake-type morphology shown in the scanned region in Figure 4.8. Probably these crystals correspond to distorted prisms ranging in the size of a fraction of micrometre to 10 micrometre in length.

A backscatter image of the same region in Figure 4.9 shows that the atomic mass of the constituents is even throughout the surface of the sample. Nevertheless, there are some slightly brighter spots which are enclosed in white boxes in the picture.

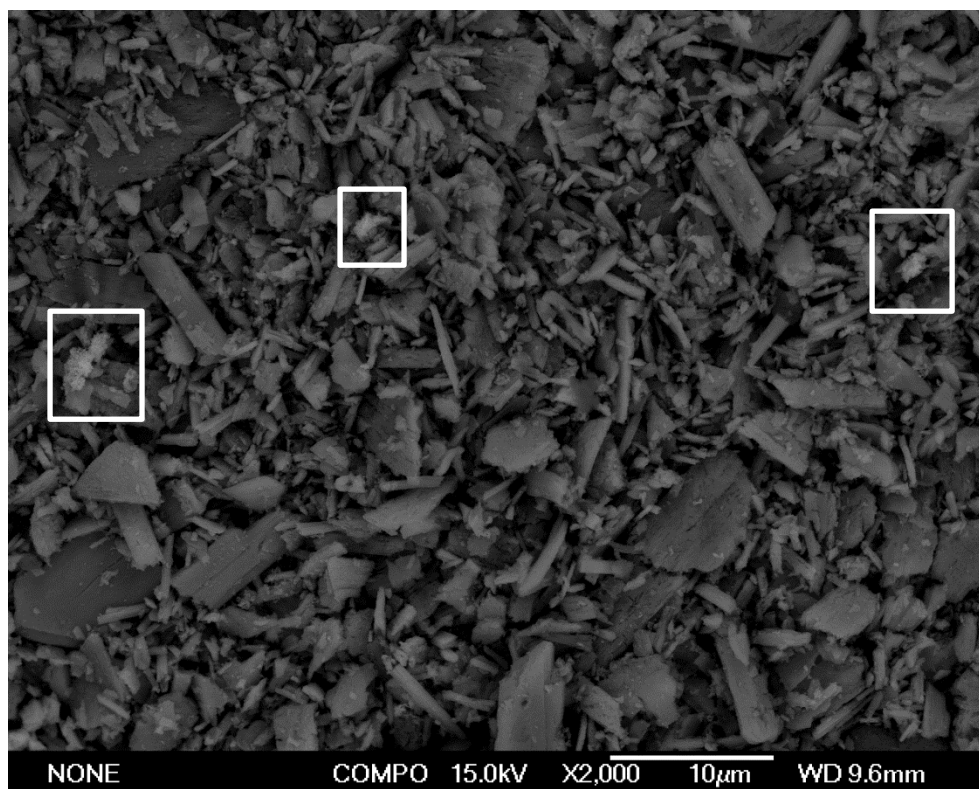


Figure 4.9: Backscattered electron image of the dirty gypsum produced at stage B in Figure 4.7.

As it was stated before it is logical to expect that the addition of calcium hydroxide will produce a combination of insoluble calcium sulfate and calcium arsenate salts. An EDS mapping was done to the same region shown in Figure 4.8 and Figure 4.9. Results are shown in Figure 4.10.

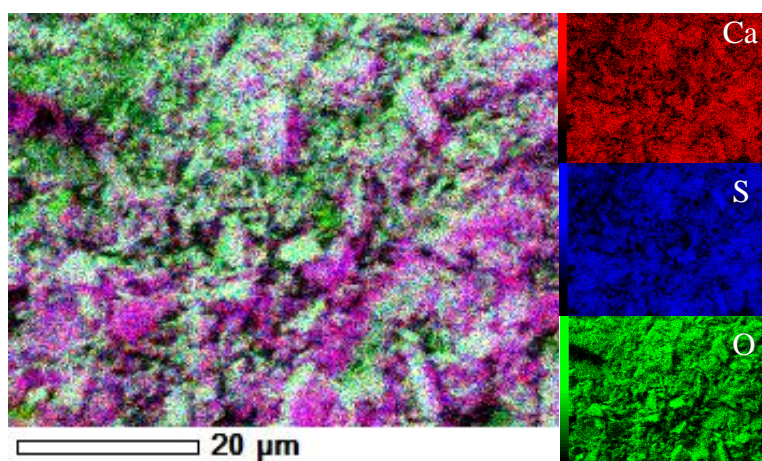


Figure 4.10: EDS map of Figure 4.9 with Cu (red), S (blue) and O (green).

The overlay picture of the three colours shows pink zones which indicate the presence of Ca and S. White colouration on the other hand shows the presence of Ca, S and O which is related to calcium sulfate or calcium hydrogen sulfate. As the lightest element the amount of oxygen might have been underestimated due to shielding effects by

calcium and sulfur. Green zones show no relation between oxygen and the other mapped elements. These may be related to other oxygen containing species such as arsenate or hydrogen arsenate.

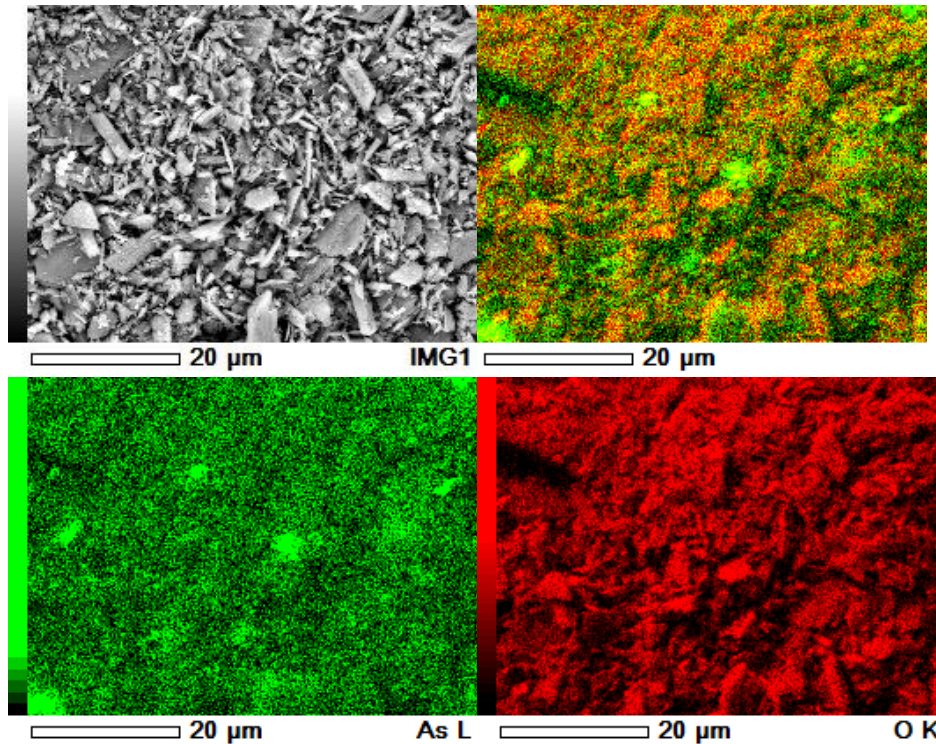


Figure 4.11: EDS map of Figure 4.9 for As (green) and O (red).

The same region was mapped for arsenic and oxygen to see their relation on the surface. The overlay image in Figure 4.11 shows that there is a correlation between the occurrences of these two elements on the surface of the sample being, up to a certain extent, evenly distributed throughout the sample surface. Nonetheless, there are few but intense green spots indicating arsenic-rich species being present.

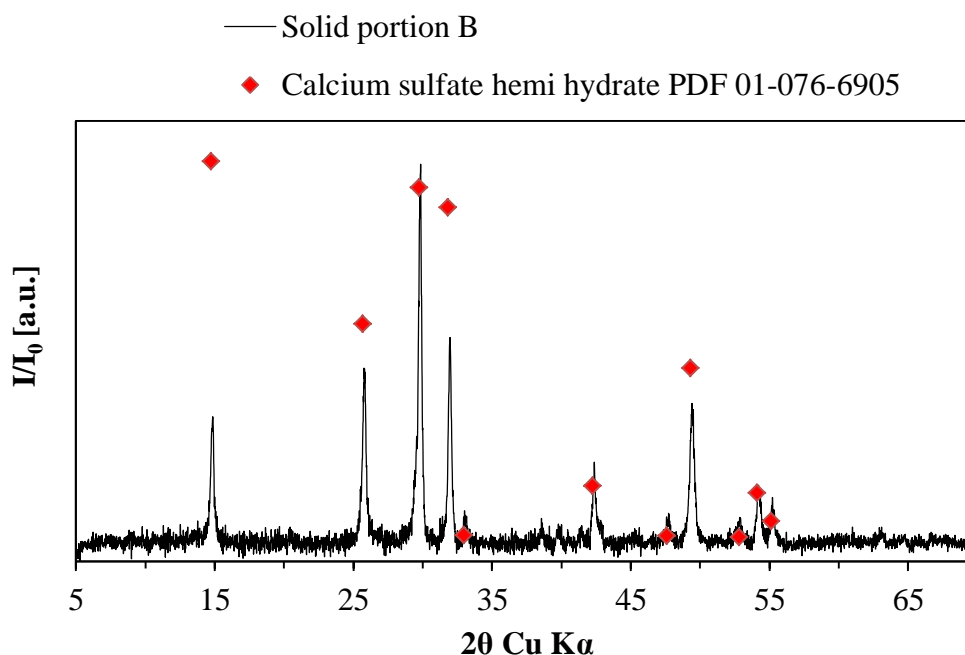


Figure 4.12: XRD pattern corresponding to solid fraction B in Figure 4.7.

Further information was gathered by grinding the sample and analysing it using XRD. The peaks scored 74 for $\text{Ca}(\text{SO}_4)_2 \cdot 1/2\text{H}_2\text{O}$ (PDF number 01-076-6905). The hemihydrate form may be due to the dehydration of calcium sulfate dihydrate during the preparation of the sample. This finding is consistent to the EDS mapping for this sample, although no diffraction peak associated to arsenic containing crystal could be found.

Following the diagram shown in Figure 4.7, after filtering the solid portion B, NCaSil was added to liquid A. This solution contained a concentration of copper of 181 mg L^{-1} since it was diluted by the addition of lime. Half of the initial amount of Pb and Fe remained in solution. 18.7% of the initial amount of arsenate was still in solution A. The addition of NCaSil resulted in the formation of a solid phase and a new liquid phase. A kinetic study of the uptake of copper, lead and iron using solution A was carried out and the results are presented in Figure 4.13. The three metals were effectively removed from solution (>99%). The reaction between NCaSil and copper ions was extremely fast, taking only 3 minutes to reduce the concentration of copper from 181 to 1.36 mg L^{-1} .

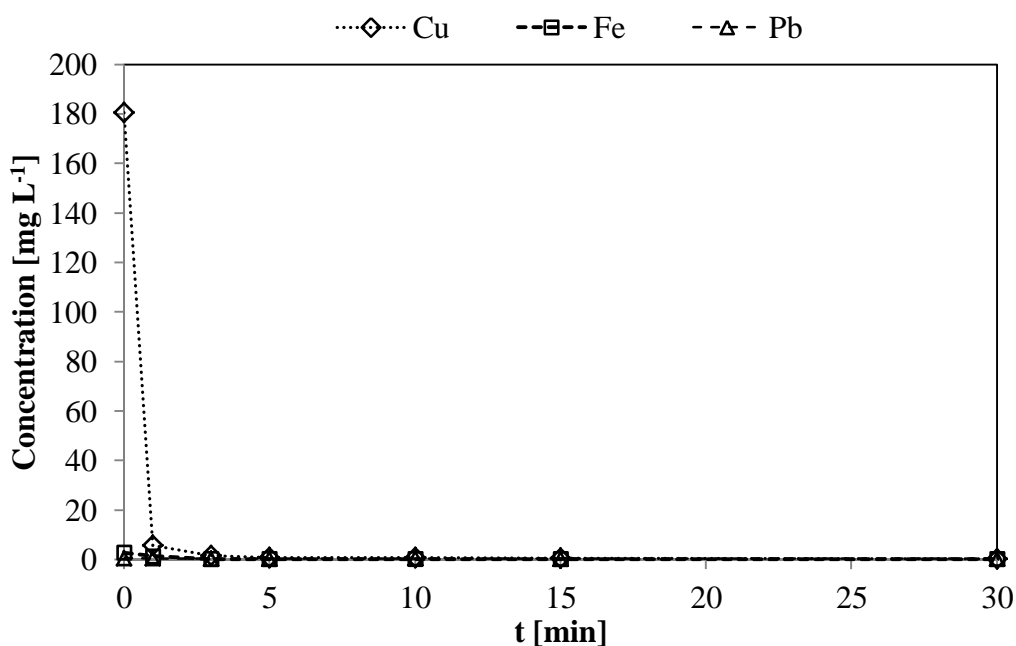


Figure 4.13: Kinetics of copper uptake by NCaSil from solution A in Figure 4.7.

The concentration of copper, lead and iron in solution D was below the detection limit. The pH of the solution was raised from 3 to 4 by the addition of NCaSil. In the case of arsenate and molybdenum, 97% and 64% of the initial amount in solution remained in solution, respectively. The amount of calcium in solution D is 13% higher than solution A due to Ca^{2+} leaching from NCaSil. The resulting solid C is rich in copper with low content of arsenate and sulfate as can be seen in Figure 4.7. This is an excellent result since even under extremely high concentrations of arsenate in solution and an adsorbent rich in calcium ions, only a small amount of arsenate precipitates. This would help in the real life operation to produce a copper rich solid with minor amount of impurities. NCaSil also exhibits a slight affinity towards removing molybdenum from solution, removing 36% of the amount present in solution A. The XRD pattern for solid portion C is shown in Figure 4.14.

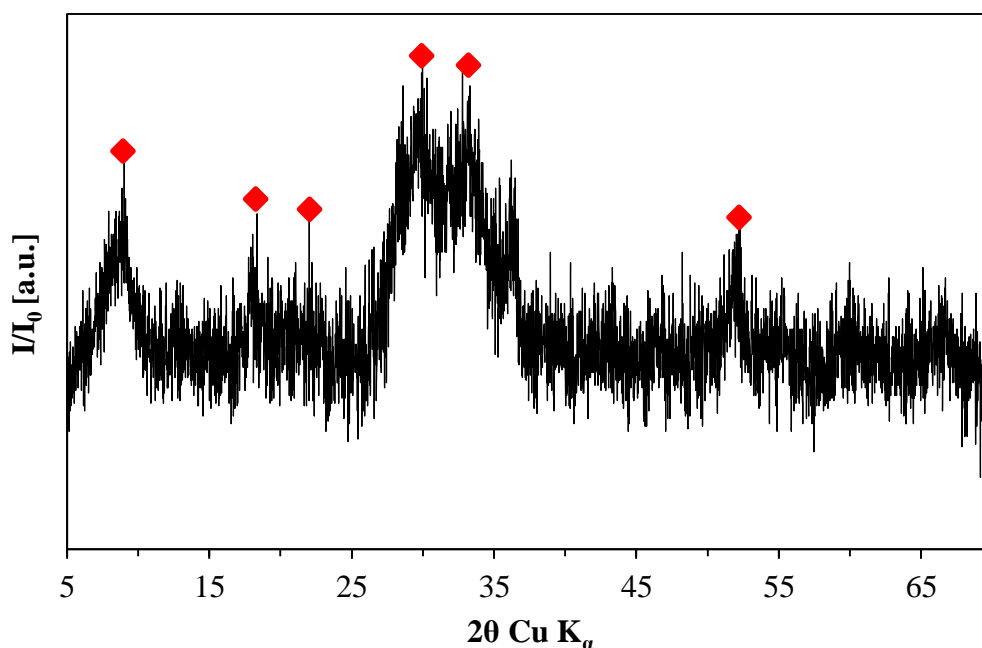


Figure 4.14: XRD pattern corresponding to letter C in Figure 4.7.

Although peaks did not match to any of the crystal structures in the database, peaks at 9.0° , 18.3° , 22.0° , 29.9° , 32.8° and 51.9° 2θ Cu K_α could be associated to poorly crystalline gypsum, NCaSil or posnjakite ($\text{Cu}_4(\text{OH})_6\text{SO}_4$). Calcium carbonate can be discarded due to a pH value of 4 in solution D. Copper might be forming posnjakite as it was shown in Figure 3.32 at initial concentrations of copper near 2 mmol L^{-1} this mineral may develop. Although the final pH differs between these two samples, the results shown in Table 3.5 has a final pH value in the solution near 8 and the emulated mining waste had a value of 4. Therefore, the amount of OH^- groups available to form the crystal is larger in the former.

4.2 Chapter Conclusions

Weak acid is generated in two different plants during the cleaning and cooling of furnace gases using water scrubbers at the sulfuric acid plant of the El Teniente mine in Chile. The weak acid is composed of a liquid (supernatant) and solid phase (suspended solids). The supernatant contains a high concentration of total arsenic of $6.0 \pm 0.8 \text{ g L}^{-1}$ for Plant 1 and $6.5 \pm 1.3 \text{ g L}^{-1}$ for Plant 2. Sulfate concentrations over the studied period of time were $43 \pm 10 \text{ g L}^{-1}$ for Plant 1 and $69 \pm 12 \text{ g L}^{-1}$ for Plant 2. The higher concentration of arsenic and lower concentration of sulfate compared to those found in other smelters could be related to the lower metal sulfide and higher arsenic content in the ore being processed at El Teniente. Suspended solid concentrations showed large spikes on a few dates, which contributed to a large value for the standard deviation for the solids concentrations. Solid concentrations of $0.23 \pm 0.63\% \text{ wt}$ for Plant 1 and $0.97 \pm 0.95\% \text{ wt}$ for Plant 2 were reported for the period from April to October 2010. Overall, both plants operated almost all of the time within the control limits and exhibited very few concentration spikes over the studied period of time.

Chemical analysis of the supernatant showed that it had a low pH-value of 0.45 and contained a high concentration of heavy metals. Copper had the highest concentration with a value 562 mg L^{-1} . Taking in consideration the concentration of the different analytes the weak acid can be classified as an extremely acidic and high metal content waste.

Even though As and sulfate concentrations differ from those reported for other furnaces around the world, the measured parameters, such as arsenic, copper and sulfate, are still of the same order of magnitude as those described in the literature, for example those reported for the Toyo smelter in Japan.

High concentrations of copper in solution represent an estimated loss of 100 tons of this metal per year. A process such as the one utilized in Toyo's smelter in Japan, where copper ions are precipitated by the addition of NaHS should be considered.

SEM, EDS, powder-XRD and ICP-OES analysis of the suspended solids found in weak acid waste showed that this phase was mainly composed of sub-micron particles of anglesite (PbSO_4). This portion of the studied waste should be carefully investigated in future research to assess potential threats posed by these sub-micron particles and to suggest measures for preventing their release into the environment.

The treatment of the emulated weak acid with NCaSil is feasible at pH values of the weak acid above 3 and below 5. This prevents the rapid loss of structure of NCaSil which in consequence allows the adsorption of copper ions onto the surface. Additionally it also prevents removal copper ions during the pH adjustment stage as $\text{Cu}(\text{OH})_2$ which is readily formed at pH above 5 in solution.

The uptake of Cu^{2+} onto NCaSil was extremely fast reaching equilibrium in only 5 minutes. The resulting solid had a low amount of arsenate and sulfate content demonstrating that the adsorption of copper ions is preferential making it suitable for industrial applications.

This process could be coupled to the one proposed by BAMAG GmbH which will actually optimize the utilization of this waste to produce two marketable products such as clean gypsum and a copper-rich calcium silicate. The remnant solution D may continue to the normal treatment of this waste that consists of precipitating arsenic containing species and disposal in a landfill.

Chapter 5 , Study of the continuous uptake of Cu^{2+} by NCaSil

This chapter describes attempts to find a column-type design that would allow operation of a water purification system based on NCaSil. A comparison between a conventional axial flow column and a radial flow column as an improvement over previous continuous adsorption systems with NCaSil is analysed.

5.1 Introduction to packed column sorption

The use of packed columns in water treatment is wide spread [6, 114]. Ion exchange resins are used in packed columns as softeners and for the deionization of water in order to prevent scaling. The use of columns makes it possible to have a steady state of production of water over a period of time. Water usually flows downward in a column, driven either by pressure or gravity. It is common to find that adsorbents can be regenerated, increasing the life cycle of the process.

Usually the amount of liquid flowing inside the column is expressed as hydraulic loading (H) and it is defined as the flow rate of a fluid passing through a known cross sectional area of empty bed. Typical operating design parameters for activated carbon packed columns are [114]: 1) fluid residence times of 15 to 35 min (longer residence times generally produce a greater degree of contaminant removal and are closely related to the kinetic and thermodynamic of the adsorption), 2) H values of $0.1 - 0.2 \text{ m}^3 \text{ min}^{-1} \text{ m}^{-2}$ for downward and 0.2 to $0.4 \text{ m}^3 \text{ min}^{-1} \text{ m}^{-2}$ for upward flow 3) depths ranging from 3 to 12 metres, with 3.5 to 6 metres being typical, and 4)

pressure drops across the column of less than 22.3 kPa per m of depth. Extra column space of 10 to 50% is usually provided if backwashing is planned to enable bed expansion.

The water is fed at a steady rate, and the contaminant is adsorbed producing contaminant-free water. However, the adsorbent particles start to saturate with the contaminant, from the inlet towards the outlet end, until at some point a “breakthrough” of contaminant occurs in the outlet water stream. The plot of the concentration of the contaminant as a function of the time or effluent volume is called the breakthrough curve. In Figure 5.1 is shown the progress of the sorption zone in the column and its corresponding breakthrough curve.

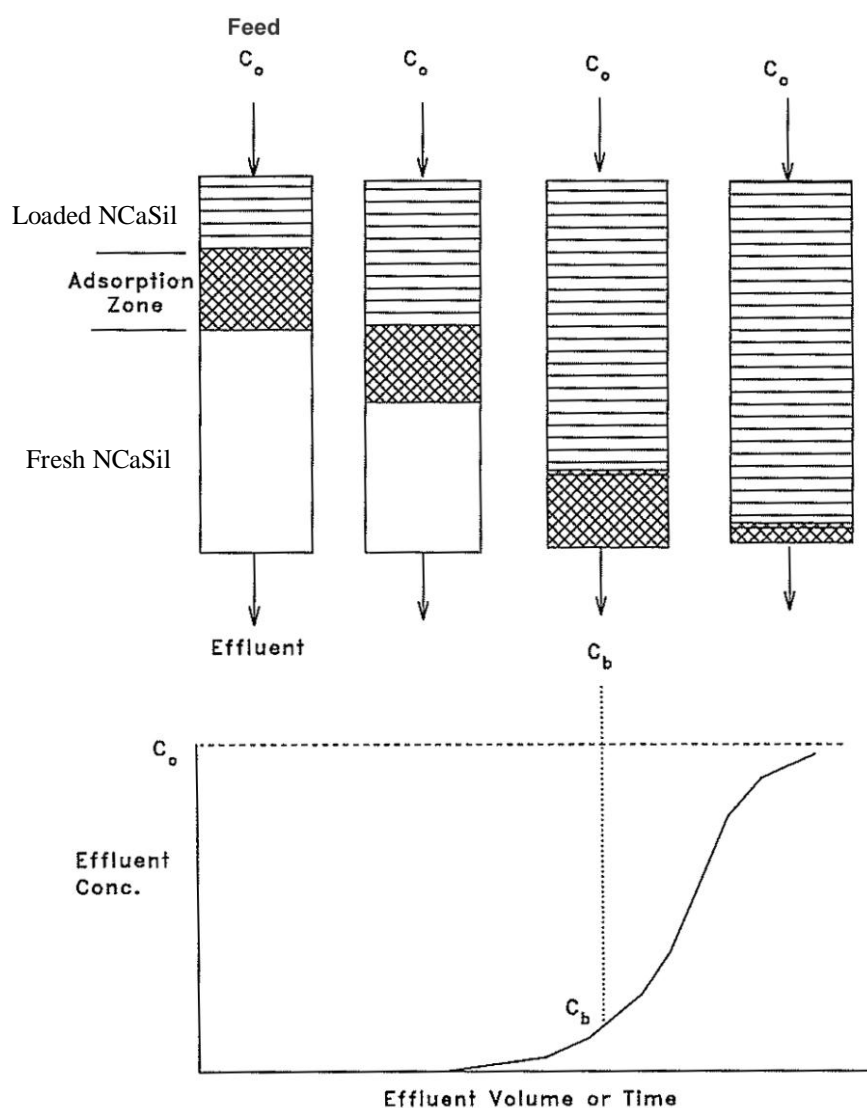


Figure 5.1, Progression of the sorption zone through a conventional axial flow packed column taken from reference [114].

When the outlet concentration reaches an undesirable value (C_b), the operation is stopped. It is common that activated carbon columns are in parallel so when the

outlet of column 1 reaches C_b , the inlet of column 1 is diverged to column 2 and the carbon from column 1 is disposed and replaced. Afterwards, the inlet is connected to the outlet of column 2. This way it is possible to assure a continuous process.

5.1.1 Column operational parameters

As previously discussed, were the standard design of a column consists of a cylinder with the water flowing through the cross-sectional area which is defined as:

$$A = \frac{\pi}{4} D^2 \quad (\text{eq. 5.1})$$

where A is the cross sectional area in m^2 and D is the column diameter in m. The flow through the cross-sectional area of the column is defined as,

$$Q = A \cdot v \cdot \varepsilon \quad (\text{eq. 5.2})$$

where Q is the flow in $\text{m}^3 \text{ min}^{-1}$, A is the area through which the fluid flows in m^2 , v is the average axial velocity of the fluid in m min^{-1} , and ε is the column free space between the particles (void fraction). The interstitial velocity is $\varepsilon \cdot v$ in m min^{-1} . In the engineering literature the amount of liquid passing through a cross-sectional area in a column is often referred, as previously mentioned (Section 5.1), as hydraulic loading (H) given in m^3 of fluid per minute per m^2 of cross-sectional area. Even though H and $\varepsilon \cdot v$ have the same numerical values, their meaning differs since their units are different. Engineers often use the term superficial velocity (U_0) to denote the velocity of the fluid when the column is empty ($\varepsilon = 1$). On the other hand, if the void fraction of the column (ε) is 0.4, the superficial velocity will be 40% the actual interstitial velocity.

In chemical engineering literature there are several dimensionless numbers that help to understand the behaviour of a process. The Reynolds number (Re) gives a measure of the ratio of the inertial forces to the viscous forces and is defined by eq. 5.3. The value of this number gives the turbulence of a fluid transported through an empty cross-sectional area.

$$Re = \frac{v D \rho}{\mu} \quad (\text{eq. 5.3})$$

where v is the average velocity in m min^{-1} , D is the diameter of the cross sectional area in m, ρ is the fluid's density in kg m^{-3} , and μ is the kinematic viscosity in $\text{kg min}^{-1} \text{ m}^{-1}$. When the value of the Reynolds number is between $0 < Re < 2100$ the fluid has a laminar flow, when values are $2100 < Re < 4200$ the fluid has a

transitional flow, when the Reynolds number is bigger than 4200 the fluid has a turbulent flow.

In the case of packed columns the Reynolds number is modified to account for the void fraction and particle shape of the adsorbent material. The modified Reynolds number is shown in Eq. 5.4.

$$N_{\text{Re}'} = \frac{D_p G}{\mu} \quad (\text{eq. 5.4})$$

Where G is the superficial mass velocity based on the empty chamber cross section in $\text{kg s}^{-1} \text{m}^2$, μ is the fluid viscosity in $\text{kg s}^{-1} \text{m}^{-1}$ and D_p is the particle diameter when the packing material is spherical. When the particle is not spherical this parameter depends on several factors as shown in equation 5.5.

$$D_p = \frac{6(1 - \varepsilon)}{\phi_s S} \quad (\text{eq. 5.5})$$

Where S is the area of particle surface per volume of bed and is equal to $S_0(1 - \varepsilon)$ in $\text{m}^2 \text{m}^{-3}$; S_0 = surface of the particle per unit of volume of solids in $\text{m}^2 \text{m}^{-3}$, ε is the void space inside the packed column (free space between particles of adsorbent) and ϕ_s is the shape factor that may be obtained from appendix A-20 for different materials. The fluid is considered to be at turbulent regime when $N_{\text{Re}'} > 100$.

The Reynolds number is an important parameter because during a continuous adsorption process laminar flows increase radial dispersion inside the column. While turbulent flows help to reduce the static liquid film thickness surrounding the particle, thus facilitating the adsorption by reducing the resistance of the mass transfer from the liquid to the solid the phase. Nonetheless, increasing the flow will result in early breakthrough of the contaminant, due to a decrease in the residence time inside the column, and a significant increase in the pressure drop through the column.

5.1.1.2 Pressure drop

The dependence on the pressure drop for an incompressible fluid passing through a bed of granular solids with the flow, friction, bed length, particle diameter, particle shape, void fraction and density was studied by Leva in 1949 [115]. The mathematical expression derived from his study is presented in equation 5.6.

$$\Delta p = \frac{2f_m U_0^2 L (1 - \varepsilon)^{3-n}}{D_p \rho \phi_s^{3-n} \varepsilon^3} \quad (\text{eq. 5.6})$$

Where Δp is the pressure drop in Pa, f_m is the friction factor and is obtained from appendix A-21 (dimensionless), U_0 is the fluid superficial mass velocity based on an empty chamber cross section in kg s⁻¹ m⁻²,⁵ L is the bed length, ε is the void fraction inside the column (from 0 to 1), n is an exponential that can be calculated from appendix, ρ is the fluid density and ϕ_s is the shape factor of the packing material.

It is noteworthy that the pressure drop inside a packed column is linearly dependant on the bed length; inversely proportional to particle diameter; increasing the flow will result in a square increase of the pressure drop; reducing the void fraction will have an enormous impact due the high value of the exponential associated to this variable; and the shape factor also strongly influences the pressure drop due to the exponential associated with it. If all variables are kept constant the pressure drop is constant over time.

The influence of the void fraction and the shape factor becomes less predominant at high Reynolds number as shown in appendix A-21. This dependence is clearly noticeable for values of N_{Re} near 10^4 are used due to the fact that n approaches a value of 2 which results in the exponent value of $(1 - \varepsilon)$ and ϕ_s equal to 1. Nevertheless, increasing N_{Re} will also generate pressure loss and early breakthroughs due to an increase in the flow. Undoubtedly, there is a complex relation between key operational parameters and the pressure drop. Hence special care should be taken in order to find the most suitable values that allow operating a column in a practical way.

Large pressure drops have been observed during the preparation stage of NCaSil, where long times are required to filter NCaSil from solution. Nonetheless this variable has never been quantified nor reported. Understanding how pressure drop is influenced is important because this variable could give an insight into the sorption of Cu²⁺ in a continuous regime. In fact, this was the reason Borrmann and Fonseca [116] studied an alternative approach towards the continuous use of NCaSil for the uptake of metal ions that would lessen the pressure drop.

5.1.1.4 Special considerations in regards to radial flow column

Radial flow columns (RFCs) are mainly used in bioseparations of proteins and organic compounds [50-52]. These columns offer higher production rates, low

⁵ $G = H \cdot \rho$

pressure drops, ease of packing, less footprint and better linear scalability than conventional axial flow columns [117]. In the case of chromatographic applications they offer narrower peaks due to less axial dispersion. However, manufacturers usually do not mention the most important drawback of this type of column, which is the reduction of the number of theoretical plates compared to conventional axial flow columns due to the shortening of the bed length. Nonetheless, this usually is not an issue if the chemical structure of the compounds is sufficiently different and the correct choice of solvent and packing material is made.

It is noteworthy that the author was unable to find literature regarding the use of RFC in the uptake of metal ions from solution. The literature available on RFCs is focused on chromatographic separations.

From the operational point of view, it is important to note that the cross sectional area of the radial flow column varies as the fluid flows through the adsorbent bed. In the specific case of this thesis an outward flow was chosen, therefore the cross sectional area increases when the fluid travels through the adsorbent bed. Based on this an average cross sectional area by which the fluid flows through has to be considered. In a similar manner to tubular heat exchanger calculations [115], one may calculate the average logarithmical mean area of the mantle of the cylinder through which the flux occur using equation 5.7.

$$A_{\ln} = \frac{A_2 - A_1}{\ln\left(\frac{A_2}{A_1}\right)} \quad (\text{eq. 5.7})$$

Where A_{\ln} is the mean logarithmic area, A_I is the area of the cylinder mantle of the inner feed cylinder and A_2 is the area of the cylinder mantle of the sorbent holder. A_{\ln} has to be used instead of A in all equations related to RFC operation.

5.1.2 Borrmann and Fonseca approach to the continuous uptake of Cu^{2+}

Two prior studies have utilised NCaSil in a continuous uptake system. The first one was done by Cairns in a fluidised bed reactor for the uptake of phosphate ions [37]. The second was carried out Fonseca [116] using the design shown in Figure 5.2. This study will focus on the latter since it is related to copper adsorption. The RFC design presented in this study is intended to improve Borrmann and Fonseca's approach.

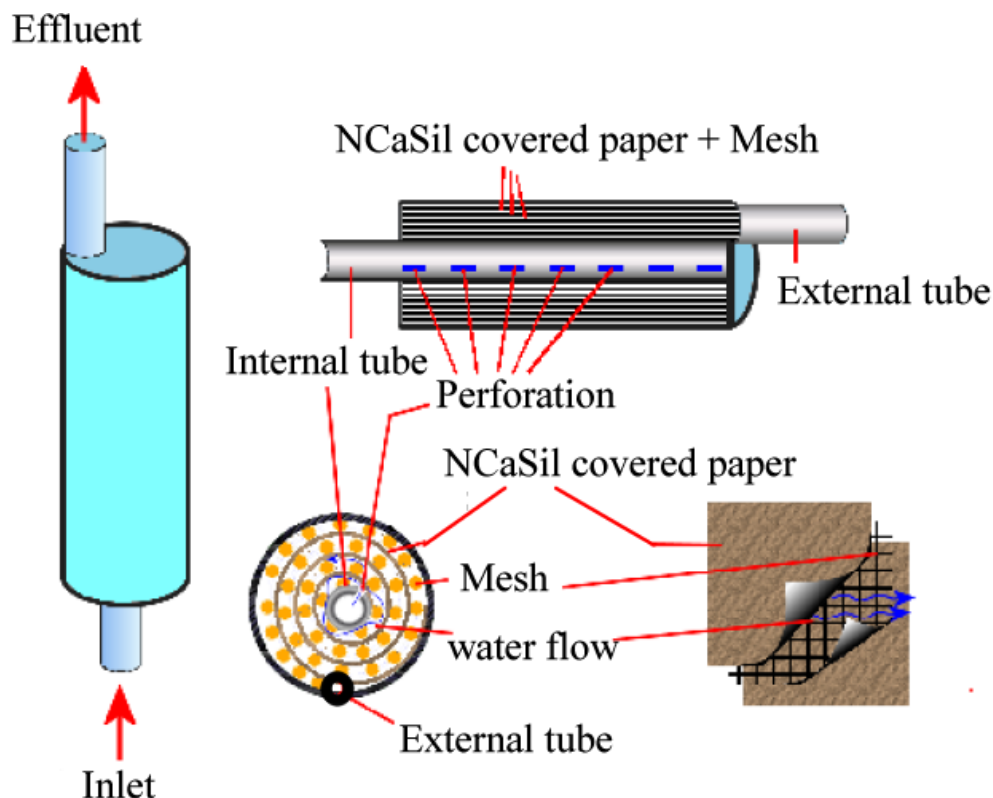


Figure 5.2: Borrmann design for the treatment of aqueous solutions containing high concentrations of metal ions. The experiment was carried out by Fonseca. The image is a reprint from reference [116]. The dimensions of the cartridge are: internal diameter 3 cm; external diameter 5 cm; length of the chamber where the paper is placed 9 cm.

In Figure 5.2 a schematic of the Borrmann design is shown which consists of a plastic housing containing a centre tube with perforations as the inlet. Paper coated with NCaSil is wrapped around this tube. Water flows from the perforations outwards contacting the solution with the material on the papers' surface, allowing the selected contaminant to reach the surface of the adsorbent.

Fonseca did an exploratory experiment where she coated paper with a mixture of NCaSil/Latex or NCaSil/starch which resulted in only a small amount of the initial copper ions removed from solution. Results of such experiment are presented in Figure 5.3.

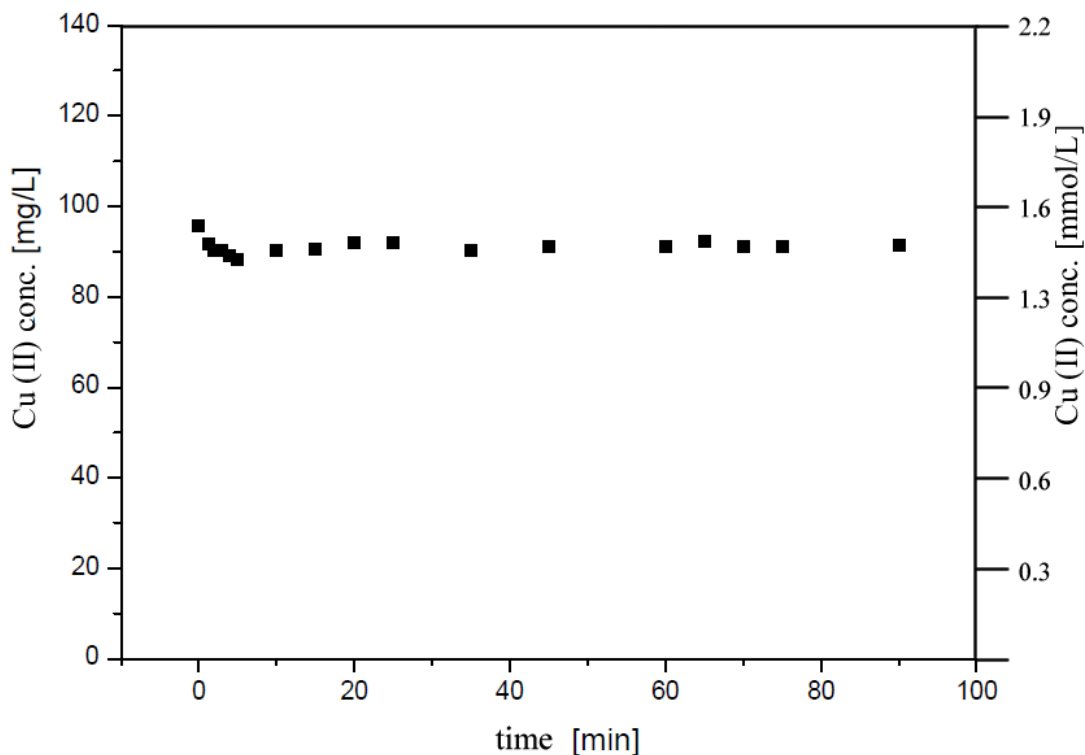


Figure 5.3: Continuous uptake of copper carried out by Fonseca using the design shown Figure 5.2. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]$ 1.6 mmol L^{-1} using copper chloride; flow 14.5 ml min^{-1} ; Hydraulic residence time 1.3 min ; temperature of the feed solution 303 K . This figure was translated to English from the original version in reference [116].

Figure 5.3 shows that only a small fraction of the copper added into solution is removed. The initial adsorption rate of Cu^{2+} uptake onto NCaSil in batch is in the order of $1 \text{ mmol g min}^{-1}$ at this temperature as shown in Table 3.2 in Chapter 3. In Fonseca's study, $23 \text{ } \mu\text{mol of Cu}^{2+} \text{ min}^{-1}$ were pumped through this device,⁶ therefore most Cu^{2+} present should be removed from solution at least during the first minutes at this concentration. The reason why there is no sigmoidal behaviour of the experimental is due to certain flaws in the design. The Borrmann-Fonseca design is not sealed at the end of each sheet of paper and the cartridge wall. Hence, once the void space within sheet of paper is full of liquid, the fluid will travel the path that offers the least resistance by-passing the paper-loaded NCaSil. Fonseca didn't comment about the design drawback. Any future design should ensure that the solution becomes in contact with the solid before leaving the device. Nonetheless, Fonseca tried to improve the performance by increasing the number of paper sheets inside to a total number of three, which increased the amount of NCaSil proportionally. Results of this second experiment are shown in Figure 5.4.

⁶ $[\text{Cu}^{2+}] \times Q = 1.6 \text{ mmol L}^{-1} \times 14.5 \text{ ml min}^{-1} = 0.0232 \text{ mmol min}^{-1} = 23.2 \text{ } \mu\text{mol min}^{-1}$

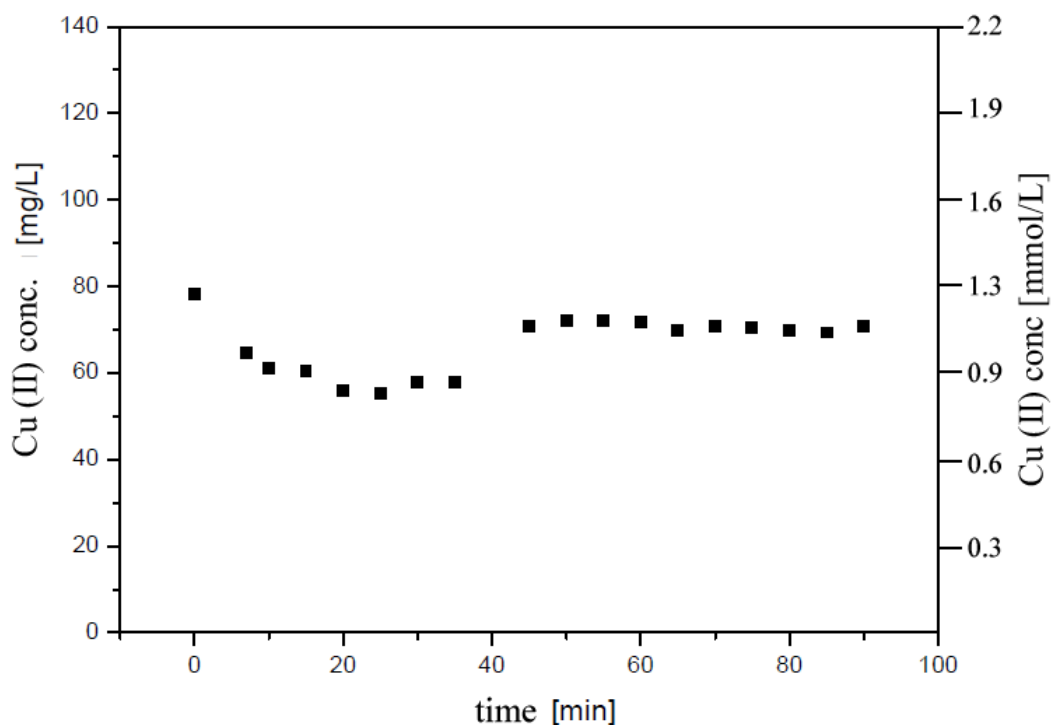


Figure 5.4: Continuous uptake of copper carried out by Fonseca using the design shown Figure 5.2. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]$ 1.6 mmol L^{-1} using copper chloride; flow 14.5 ml min^{-1} ; Hydraulic residence time 1.3 min ; temperature of the feed solution 303 K . This figure was translated to English from the original version in reference [116].

Experimental data shown in Figure 5.4 follows the same trend observed in Figure 5.3, but this time is more pronounced. Increasing the amount of NCaSil inside the device produces better Cu^{2+} removal from solution as expected, but still is not good enough to proceed to a scale up of the process. The trend is far from the desired efficiency which should follow the sigmoidal behaviour shown in Figure 5.1, where for a long period of time the targeted contaminant is removed from solution with only low or undetectable concentrations remaining in the effluent.

These results led to the idea of using a radial flow column (RFC) which forces the solution to contact NCaSil before the fluid can leave the column, and offers all the advantages previously discussed.

5.2 Results and discussion for the continuous uptake of Cu^{2+} using NCaSil

At the beginning of this study there was no reported result regarding NCaSil inability to operate inside a packed column, except for a few comments from Borrmann who reported that NCaSil will produce high pressure drops. In fact the pressure drop was one of the main reasons which led Borrmann to seek an alternative for conventional axial flow columns, which in turn led to the design shown in Figure 5.2 used by Fonseca in her thesis [116].

Therefore there was a need to record the magnitude of the pressure drop over time and its dependence on flow and bed height. These experiments will give an insight into the correct ratio between column heights to cross-sectional area and the best operating conditions, such as flow and feed concentration of the contaminant before starting to work with the RFC.

Following the studies reported earlier in Chapter 3 (sections 3.2.4, 3.2.5, 3.4.3, and 3.4.4) it was expected that the main issue with NCaSil is that once it is contacted with an aqueous solution, its morphology changes due to leaching of Ca^{2+} , OH^- and amorphous silica in the form of monomers and oligomers. This will lead to a collapse of the structure and generate changes in the pressure drop.

In order to prevent the structure from collapsing rapidly, experiments where the column was packed with fresh wet NCaSil slurry instead of the dried ethanol washed NCaSil were tried. Although the operation of filling the column proved to be easier than with the powder, the slurry offered less void fraction for the fluid to flow through, generating elevated backpressures above 200 kPa, for 5 cm bed heights and a flow of 5 ml min^{-1} , when a Cu^{2+} solution was passed through a conventional axial flow column. It is noteworthy that most laboratory glassware is not meant to withstand 200 kPa above atmospheric pressure. Hence, this restricts the use of NCaSil to the form of powder to pack columns. Nonetheless, using NCaSil in the form of a powder also experienced similar pressure limitations, which will be addressed later on in this section as they depended on specific experimental conditions

Overall, three different approaches were studied in order to understand the behaviour of NCaSil in continuous uptake arrangements. The first approach was a conventional axial flow column which attains the possibility of comparison with other results in

the literature since this is the standard arrangement in lab scale experiments in the field. The second approach was a radial flow column (RFC), a novel approach to improve results obtained by Fonseca [116] in a previous attempt with a different design. Finally, the third semi-batch approach, consisted of immersing the RFC in a tank containing a Cu^{2+} solution and recirculating the fluid through the device.

5.2.1 Continuous uptake of Cu^{2+} using a conventional axial flow column

A column packed with NCaSil was studied as described in section 2.5.2, using different flows and concentrations. Bed heights above 5 cm could not be studied due to large pressure drops when solutions with $[\text{Cu}^{2+}] > 1.6 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$ were passed through the conventional axial flow column (2 cm diameter) with flows higher than 1 ml min^{-1} .

Keeping the flow and bed height constant and varying the concentration will help to understand how long it takes to reach breakthrough under different conditions, and project the scale up.

5.2.1.1 Experiments using a bed height of 2.5 cm and varying the concentration of Cu^{2+} in the feed solution

From Figure 5.5 to Figure 5.7 different concentrations of Cu^{2+} (1.6, 7.9 and 15.7 mmol L^{-1}) were fed into the column keeping a constant flow at 5 ml min^{-1} and bed height of 2.5 cm.

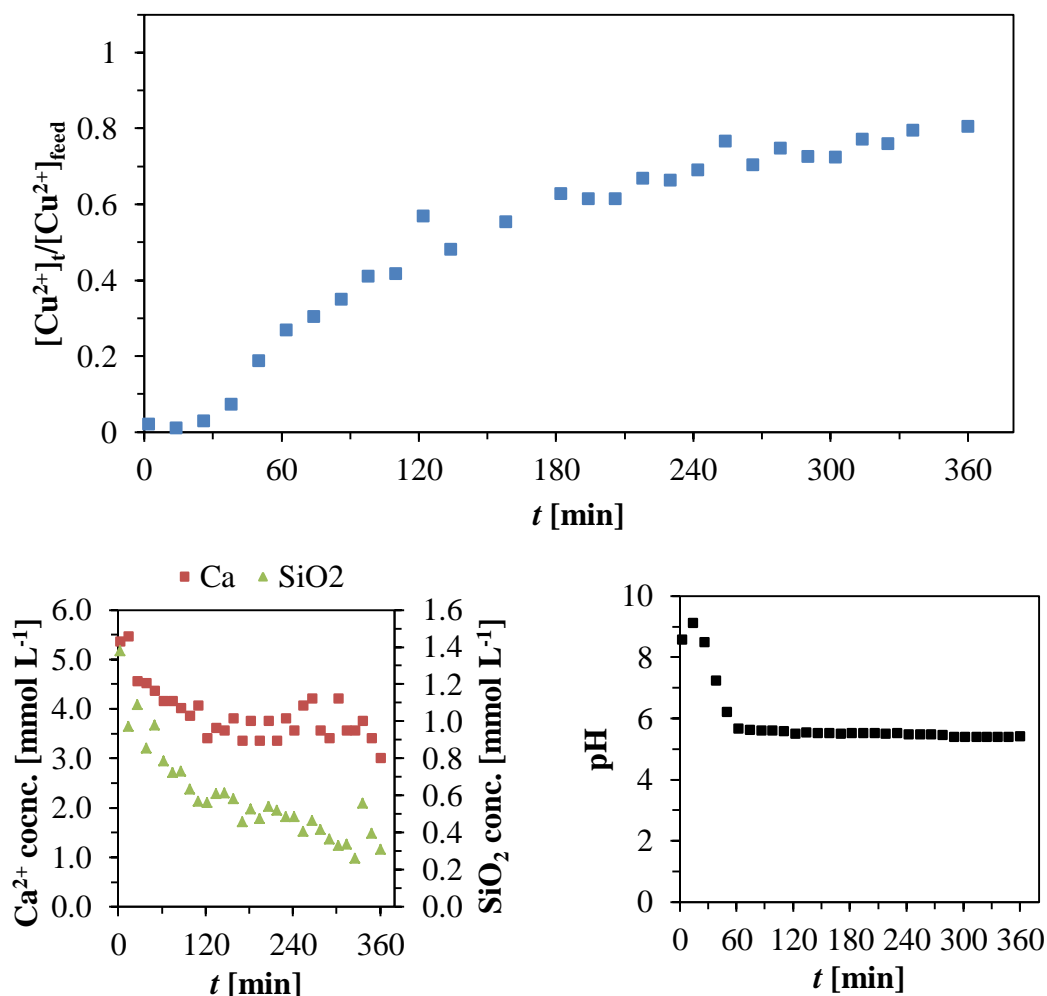


Figure 5.5: Conventional axial flow column experiment for the continuous adsorption of Cu^{2+} ions onto NCaSil. The graphs present the variation in the concentration of Cu^{2+} , Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica as SiO_2 in solution over time after it has passed through the column. The change of the pH over time is also shown. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]$ 1.6 mmol L⁻¹; bed height 2.5 cm equivalent to 500 mg of NCaSil packed to bulk density; flow 5 ml min⁻¹; temperature 293 K. Experimental errors are detailed in Table 2.3.

Figure 5.5 shows that at concentrations near 1.6 mmol L⁻¹ the column exhibited a high efficiency during the first 30 min, removing 97% of the Cu^{2+} present in solution. The breakthrough occurred approximately after 30 min of starting the experiment. Then the concentration of Cu^{2+} in the outlet rose rapidly between 30 and 60 minutes. After 60 min it slowed down reaching a steady rate of growth until the end of the experiment. When the experiment concluded, the concentration of Cu^{2+} at the outlet was approximately 80% of the initial concentration, hence the column did not reach exhaustion. In order to reach exhaustion, times larger than 8 h may be needed. It was decided that the amount and quality of information would not be enhanced by reaching exhaustion ($[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_t / [\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{feed}} = 1$), and breakthrough times were sufficient to gain information for a rough scale-up design.

The release of calcium and monomeric silica content appeared to follow a similar behaviour. A large amount of these two NCaSil constituents was released during the first 30 minutes with values greater than 4.5 and 0.8 mmol L⁻¹ for Ca^{2+} and SiO_2 , respectively. The release of both components slowed down with time reaching concentrations of 3.0 and 0.3 mmol L⁻¹ for calcium and monomeric silica, respectively. Furthermore neither Ca^{2+} nor SiO_2 release reached exhaustion.

The trend of the variation of the pH value over time was closely related to the concentration of Cu^{2+} at the outlet of the column. The pH value remained above 8 during the first 30 minutes while copper remains below 3% of the initial concentration. Afterwards it decreased rapidly following the elution of Cu^{2+} . The final pH value was closer to the original pH values of a solution containing 1.6 mmol L⁻¹ of Cu^{2+} prepared from copper sulfate salt. The slight difference in values was mainly due to OH^- still being present in solution.

During the experiment the pressure drop remained below 15 kPa (not shown) without perceptible variations.

The time between breakthrough time and exhaustion time gives an idea of the length of the adsorption zone in Figure 5.1 also called mass transfer zone (MTZ). In this case the mass transfer zone appeared to be long as it does not resemble a sharp sigmoidal curve. Nevertheless, the low concentration of Cu^{2+} during the first 30 minutes indicates that the MTZ is less than 2.5 cm. Changes on the morphology of NCaSil might induce length variation on the MTZ. At the beginning, where most of the uptake occurs, it offers a fresh surface that becomes saturated and passivated. Subsequently, the pH value of the solution became close to that of the feed solution. The presence of protons in solution may cause the hydrolysis of NCaSil resulting in the exposure of fresh surface to the solution. In parallel copper might also nucleate on the surface of crystals being formed as explained in Chapter 3.

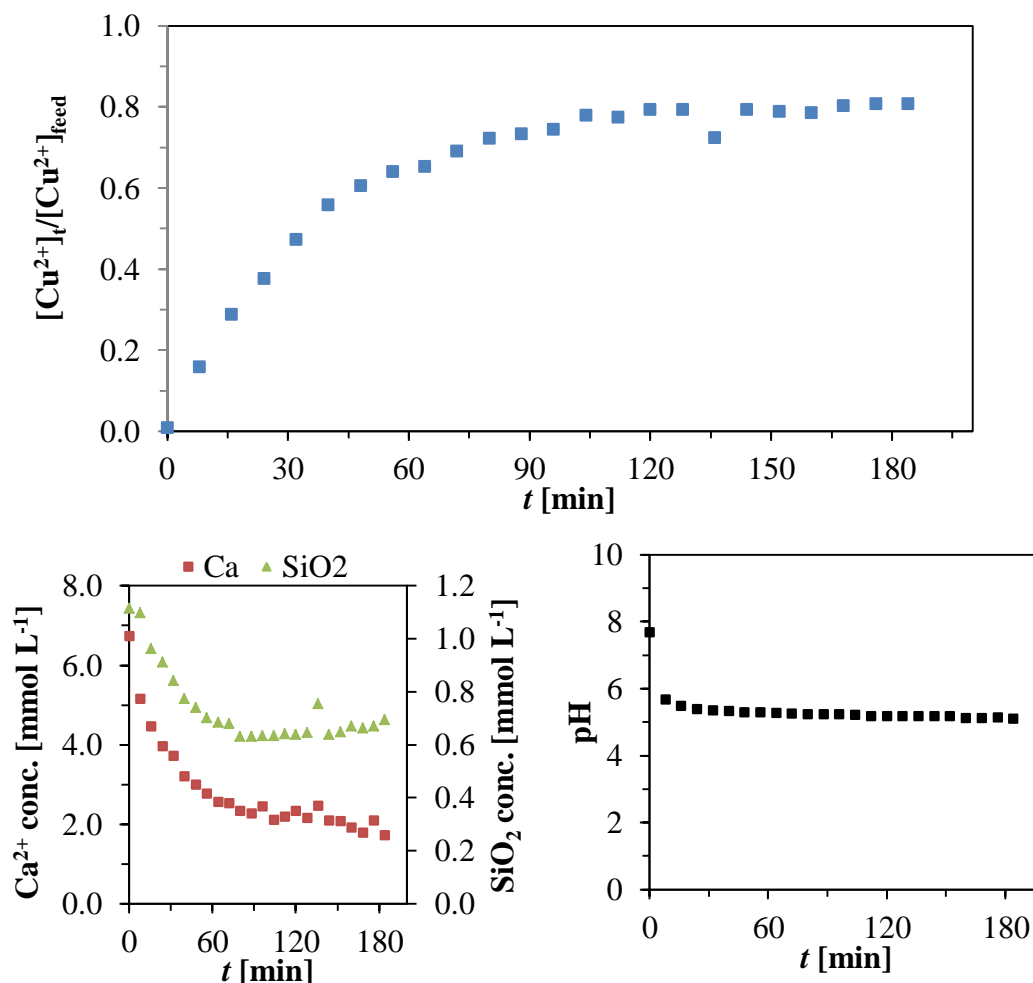


Figure 5.6: Conventional axial flow column experiment for the continuous adsorption of Cu^{2+} ions onto NCaSil. The graphs present the variation in the concentration of Cu^{2+} , Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica as SiO_2 in solution over time after it has passed through the column. The change of the pH over time is also shown. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]$ 7.9 mmol L^{-1} ; bed height 2.5 cm equivalent to 500 mg of NCaSil packed to bulk density; flow 5 ml min^{-1} ; temperature 293 K. Experimental errors are detailed in Table 2.3.

In Figure 5.6 it may be observed that increasing the concentration of Cu^{2+} approximately five times, from 1.6 to 7.9 mmol L^{-1} , caused the breakthrough time to approach zero. This happened because the MTZ was larger than the bed length for this concentration under the studied conditions.

The release of calcium and monomeric silica from NCaSil followed the same trend and rate as before. Both NCaSil constituents started at high initial concentrations at the outlet of the column with values of 6 and 1 mmol L^{-1} for calcium and monomeric silica, respectively. The amount of calcium leached was higher than for the experiment done with a Cu^{2+} concentration of 1.6 mmol L^{-1} .

The pH value decreased rapidly to a value near 5 , close to the value for the feed stock, further indicating a quick breakthrough. Moreover, the pressure drop remained below 15 kPa (not shown) during the experiment.

Larger concentrations of 15.7 mmol L^{-1} of Cu^{2+} were studied since this concentration was the nominal concentration used in kinetics experiments described in Chapter 3. Results of such experiment are shown in Figure 5.7

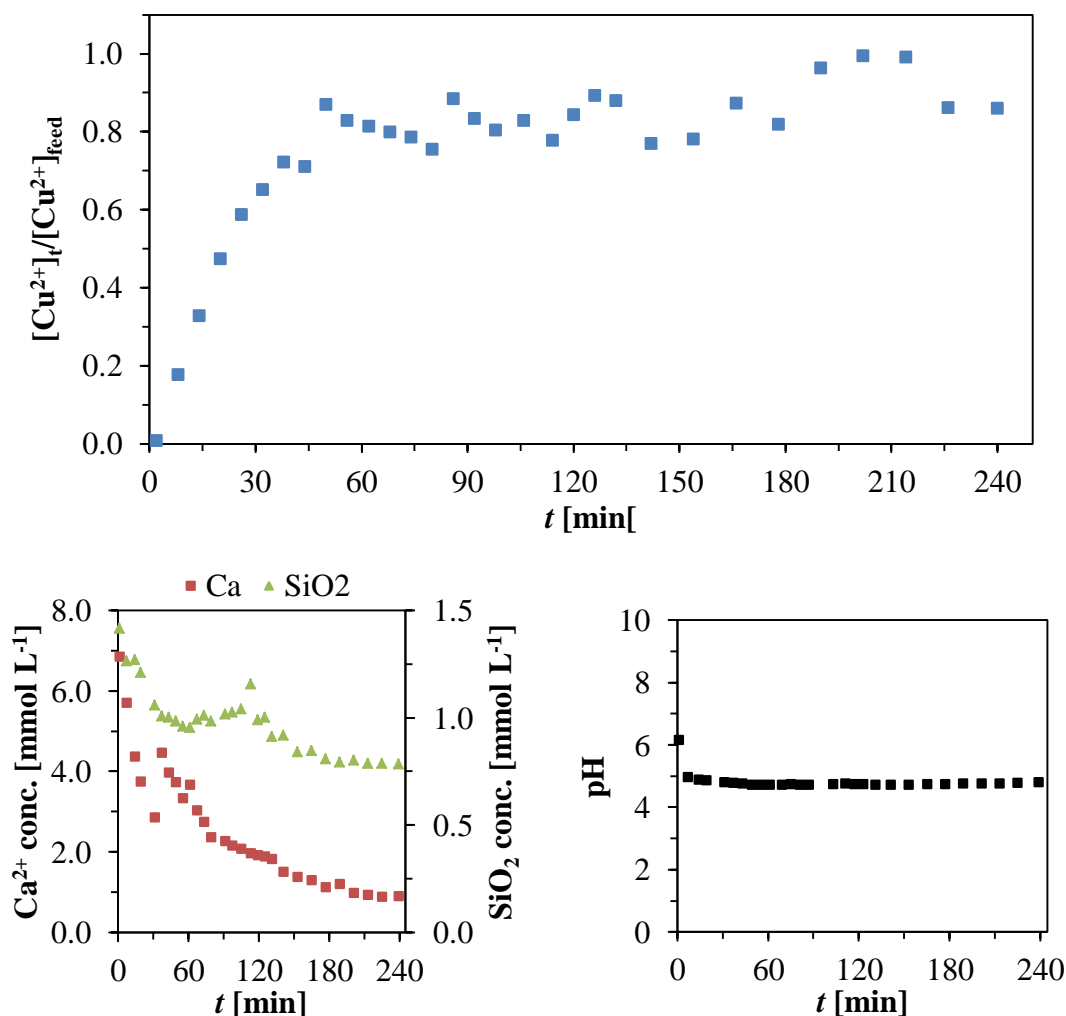


Figure 5.7: Conventional axial flow column experiment for the continuous adsorption of Cu^{2+} ions onto NCaSil. The graphs present the variation in the concentration of Cu^{2+} , Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica as SiO_2 in solution over time after it has passed through the column. The change of the pH over time is also shown. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]$ 15.7 mmol L^{-1} ; bed height 2.5 cm equivalent to 500 mg of NCaSil packed to bulk density; flow 5 ml min^{-1} ; temperature 293 K. Experimental errors are detailed in Table 2.3.

In Figure 5.7 it is clear that utilizing a high concentration of Cu^{2+} caused an instant breakthrough. The concentration of Cu^{2+} at the outlet of the column grew at a higher rate than observed in the previous experiment where a 7.9 mmol L^{-1} Cu^{2+} solution was used. The column reached exhaustion after approximately 200 min. Afterwards, there is drop in Cu^{2+} concentration coming out of the column which might be due to copper ions nucleating over wroewolfeite, posnjakite and brochantite crystals which led to the re-accommodation of the packing inside the column which offers exposes fresh NCaSil surface.

The results shown in Figure 5.5 and Figure 5.6 reveal that a packed column with a bed height to column diameter ratio of 1.25:1 is not suitable for concentrations larger than 1.6 mmol L^{-1} of Cu^{2+} .

5.2.1.2 Experiments using a bed height of 5 cm of NCaSil

The bed height was doubled in order to improve the operation time with different concentrations. Nevertheless, doubling the bed length increased the pressure drop inside the column as shown in Eq. 5.6. In the experiments shown throughout this section the pressure drop increased for reasons other than the length. This will be discussed herein. Results for experiments performed with a 5 cm bed length are shown in Figure 5.8 to Figure 5.10.

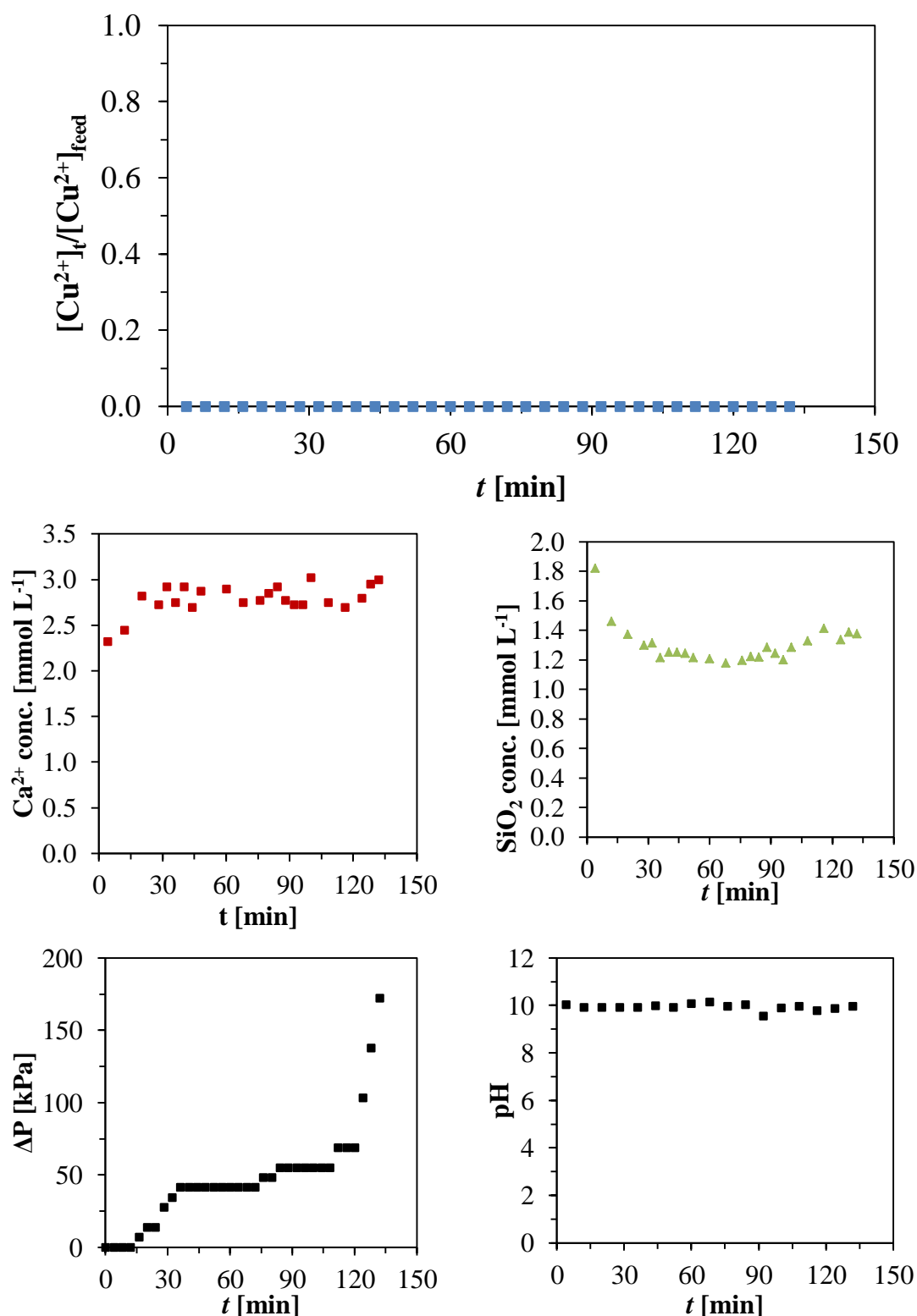


Figure 5.8: Conventional axial flow column experiment for the continuous adsorption of Cu^{2+} ions onto NCaSil. The graphs present the variation in the concentration of Cu^{2+} , Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica as SiO_2 in solution over time after it has passed through the column. The change of the pressure and the pH over time is also shown. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]$ 1.6 mmol L⁻¹; bed height 5 cm equivalent to 1.00 g of NCaSil packed to bulk density; flow 5 ml min⁻¹; temperature 293 K. Experimental errors are detailed in Table 2.3.

The experiment carried out using a bed height of 5 cm and a concentration of Cu^{2+} of 1.6 mmol L⁻¹ had an unusual behaviour. The experiment had to be stopped due to the large pressure drop inside the column that reached a value near 200 kPa, becoming a threat due to the specifications of glassware regarding their pressure tolerance.

The concentration of Cu^{2+} at the outlet remained equal to the blank signal for all the studied time.

The release of calcium from NCaSil stayed approximately constant over time, in contrast to the results obtained using a bed height of 2.5 cm in the previous subsection 5.2.1.1, where a decrease in the concentration over time was observed. Therefore, this is an indication that NCaSil was far from being exhausted when the experiment was stopped.

In the case of the release of monomeric silica from NCaSil, a high concentration was released at the beginning 1.8 mmol L^{-1} but then dropped and remained constant at a value of 1.2 mmol L^{-1} for the remaining time for the experiment.

The pressure drop inside in a column should be directly proportional to bed length as shown by the relation in Eq. 5.6. Furthermore, if all variables in Eq. 5.6 during the experiment remain unvaried the pressure drop should be constant throughout the entire experiment. Therefore a change in the pressure would be a clear indication that one or more variables in Eq. 5.6 is changing. In this case the pressure drop was not only exacerbated but increased exponentially during the experiment. This result finds its explanation by the decrease in the void spaces (ϵ) inside the column increasing the pressure drop as shown in Eq. 5.6. Most likely due to the formation of amorphous copper hydroxide as discussed in Chapter 3, where no crystalline copper structure could be observed in Figure 3.32 at a concentration of 1.6 mmol L^{-1} . Also the particle diameter could play a role in the increase of the pressure drop which decreases over time when contacted with water as NCaSil disaggregates.

According to filtration theory [118] amorphous solids produce a greater decrease in pressure than crystalline solids due to less void space being present between particles and a tendency to compress. Therefore, raising the concentration should result in the formation of crystalline copper sulfate hydroxide species which will lead to a decrease in the pressure drop.

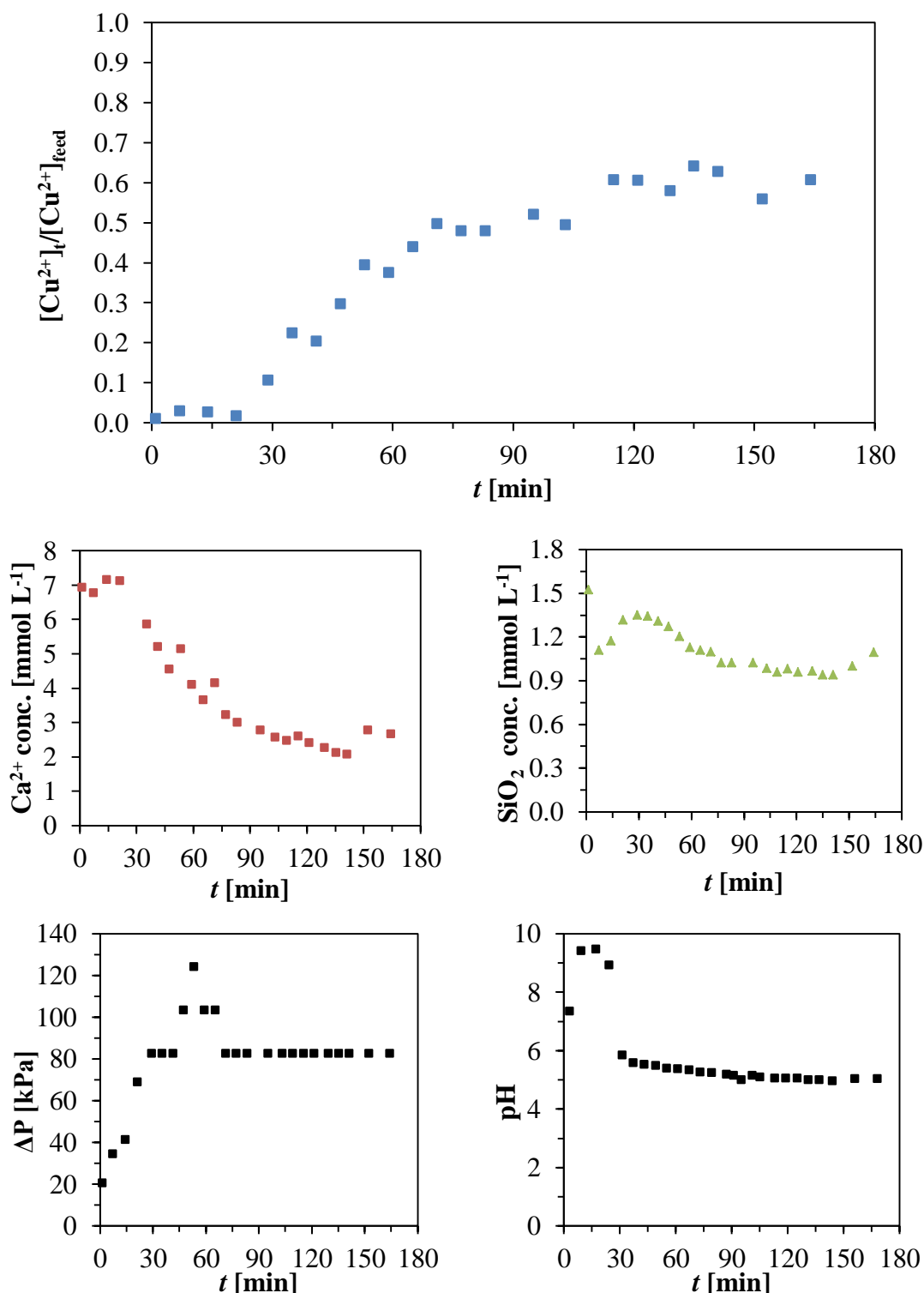


Figure 5.9: Conventional axial flow column experiment for the continuous adsorption of Cu^{2+} ions onto NCaSil. The graphs present the variation in the concentration of Cu^{2+} , Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica as SiO_2 in solution over time after it has passed through the column. The change of the pressure and the pH over time is also shown. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]$ 7.9 mmol L^{-1} ; bed height 5 cm equivalent to 1.00 g of NCaSil packed to bulk density; flow 5 ml min^{-1} ; temperature 293 K. Experimental errors are detailed in Table 2.3.

In the experiment summarised in Figure 5.9 the breakthrough occurred 20 minutes after starting. The concentration of Cu^{2+} increased rapidly at the outlet between 30 and 60 minutes. At 60 minutes the rate at which Cu^{2+} concentration rose slowed

down. For the remainder of the experiment the pressure drop grew at a steady rate. The column didn't reach exhaustion.

The release of calcium from NCaSil into solution remained unvaried near a value of 7 mmol L^{-1} during the first 20 minutes, which was coincidental with the time frame where the outlet Cu^{2+} concentration did not change, suggesting a direct relation. Subsequently, the release of calcium was proportional to the uptake of copper.

The release of monomeric silica lessened in the first ten minutes and then increased until it reached a momentary maximum at 30 minutes. This coincided with the time of breakthrough of Cu^{2+} into solution. Then the concentration of silica at the outlet dropped to a value of 1 mmol L^{-1} and remained unvaried until the end of the experiment.

The pressure drop grew at a steady rate until it reached 120 kPa and then dropped at a similar rate to a value of 80 kPa remaining unvaried for the rest of the experiment.

The pH value increased to a value near 10 during the first 30 min of experiment. Then it suddenly dropped reaching a value near 5.8.

The pressure variation throughout the experiment may be directly related to the changes in the packing material. At the beginning the pressure rose most likely due to amorphous hydroxide being formed blocking the interstitial volume. After reaching a maximum value of 130 kPa the pressure dropped. This is attributable to the formation of copper sulfate hydroxide minerals which are not blocking pores and void spaces to the same degree as the initially formed amorphous copper hydroxide. After this crystallization the pressure remained unvaried throughout the experiment suggesting that ϵ and D_p remained unvaried as well.

Increasing the concentration of copper ions in solution further should lessen the pressure drop, mainly due to the faster formation of copper hydroxide sulfate crystals (see Chapter 3). This takes into consideration the pressure drop trends shown in Figure 5.8 and Figure 5.9. Results for a Cu^{2+} concentration of 15.7 mmol L^{-1} are shown in Figure 5.10.

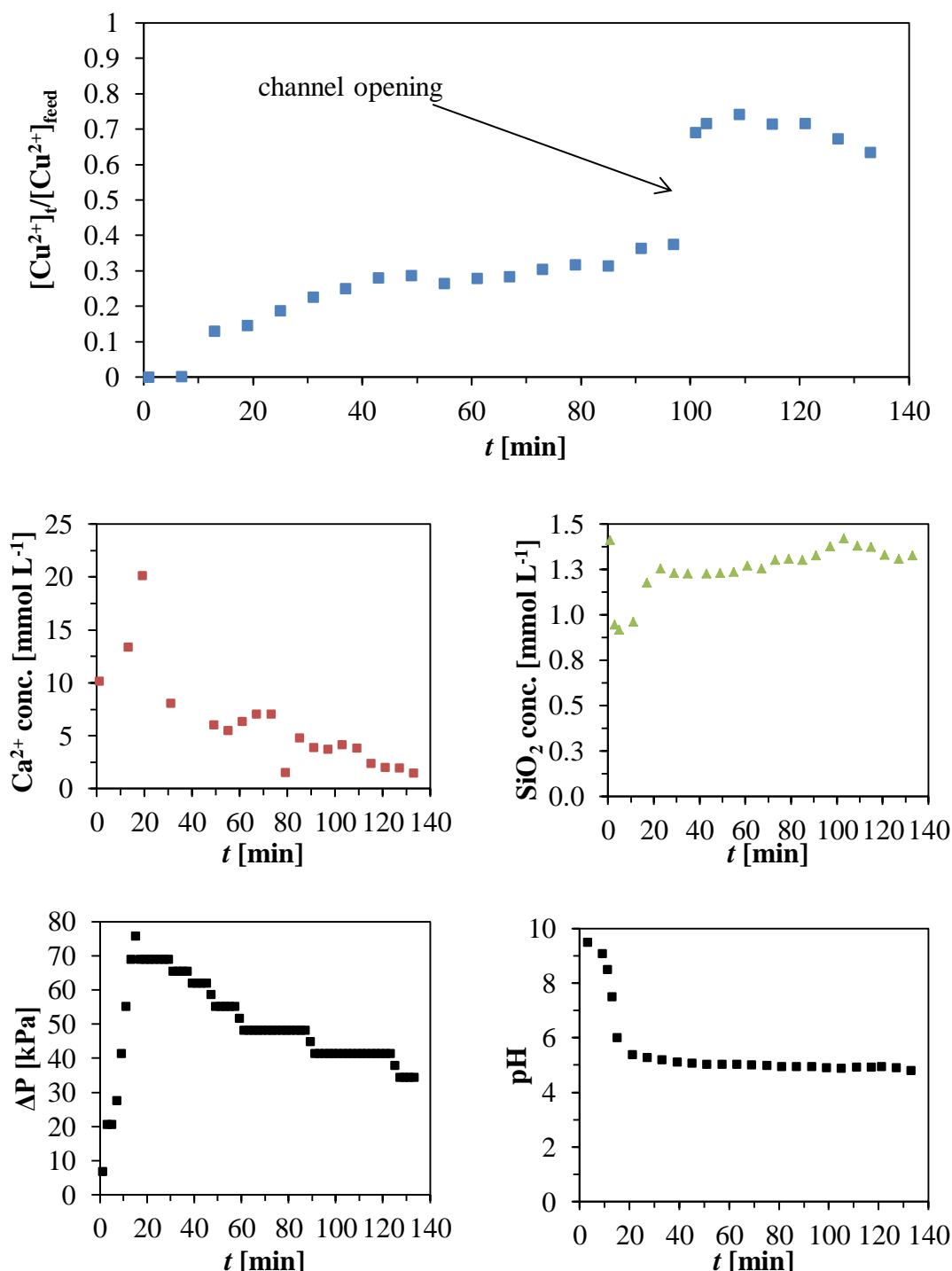


Figure 5.10: Conventional axial flow column experiment for the continuous adsorption of Cu^{2+} ions onto NCaSil. The graphs present the variation in the concentration of Cu^{2+} , Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica as SiO_2 in solution over time after it has passed through the column. The change of the pressure and the pH over time is also shown. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]$ 15.7 mmol L^{-1} ; bed height 5 cm equivalent to 1.00 g of NCaSil packed to bulk density; flow 5 ml min^{-1} ; temperature 293 K. Experimental errors are detailed in Table 2.3.

In Figure 5.10 the breakthrough of copper concentration at the outlet for an experiment using 15.7 mmol L^{-1} of Cu^{2+} solution was reached after approximately 10 min from the start. This was roughly half the time needed to reach the breakthrough when compared to the experiment summarised in Figure 5.9. Therefore, it could be possible to say that the breakthrough time is linearly dependant

on the concentration as long as all other variables remain constant. Furthermore, there was a segment from about 45 to 100 minutes where the outlet concentration remained roughly constant around 0.3 mmol L^{-1} followed by another breakthrough after 100 min of starting the experiment. The levelling-out, still at elevated copper outlet concentration, was most likely due to the formation of free channels inside the column which offered the solution the possibility to pass quickly avoiding interaction with the packing. This behaviour was also considered to be due to changes in the packing morphology and spatial distribution as indicated by leaching of calcium and monomeric silica, which inevitably impacted on the changes the particles morphology. The variation of the pressure drop in the column during the experiment supports further this statement which is direct relation to particles morphology and void spaces inside the column as shown in Eq. 5.6.

The rate of calcium release increased rapidly in the first twenty minutes reaching a maximum value of 20 mmol L^{-1} . Then it decreased rapidly to a value near 8 mmol L^{-1} at 30 min and for the rest of the experiment showed a linear steady decrease until the end of experiment. The calcium concentration was very low at the end of experiment and considering the steady rate of decrease of concentration, it is possible to extrapolate that after 160 min the concentration of calcium present at the outlet of the column should be below 0.01 mmol L^{-1} .

The release of monomeric silica decreased dramatically during the first 10 min of the reaction. Between 10 and 20 minutes it rose rapidly to a value of 1.3 mmol L^{-1} , where it stayed unvaried for the rest of the experiment.

The pressure drop increased rapidly during the first 20 minutes reaching a value of 80 kPa. Then it dropped for the rest of the experiment reaching a value of 40 at the end of the experiment. Comparing the results regarding pressure drop shown in Figure 5.8 and Figure 5.9 with those shown in Figure 5.10, it may be observed that the pressure drop inside the column was lower with a higher Cu^{2+} concentration in the feed. This supports the statement regarding the formation of crystalline copper sulfate hydroxide species made earlier, where their formation is promoted by increasing concentration as shown in Chapter 3. In fact, the final pressure drop value in Figure 5.10 is half of that shown in Figure 5.9. The average pressure drop under the experimental conditions in Figure 5.10 was approximately 10 kPa per cm (10 atm per metre) of bed height. This value is too high for a practical application of NCaSil in such setup.

During the first 20 minutes the value of the pH decreased rapidly from a value near 9.5 to a value of 6. During the rest of the experiment the value of the pH approached 5 very slowly. Copper sulfate hydroxide crystals form readily at this pH value as shown in Chapter 3.

Under the studied conditions it was possible to operate the column without large pressure drops. Nonetheless, a total of 20 minutes of operational time is not good enough to suggest scale-up in an axial column set. In addition, the hydraulic loading was $0.05 \text{ m}^3 \text{ m}^{-2} \text{ min}^{-1}$, hence was one order of magnitude less than what is usually used in the industry. Also, the pressure drop was an average of 16 kPa cm^{-1} which is 10 to 100 larger than what is expected for a packed column as mentioned in subsection 5.1.1. Thus a ratio of bed height to column internal diameter of 2.5:1 is not practical.

5.2.2 Continuous uptake of Cu^{2+} onto NCaSil using a radial flow

Results shown in subsection 5.2.1 were proof that using NCaSil inside a standard axial flow column produced large pressure drops. Therefore a radial flow column (RFC) was chosen in order to increase the cross sectional area which in turn decreases the pressure drop inside the column by decreasing the hydraulic loading (at constant flow). In addition, the footprint (the amount of space a potential device uses) is not enlarged dramatically.

Results obtained using the RFC in a continuous manner are shown from Figure 5.11 to Figure 5.13.

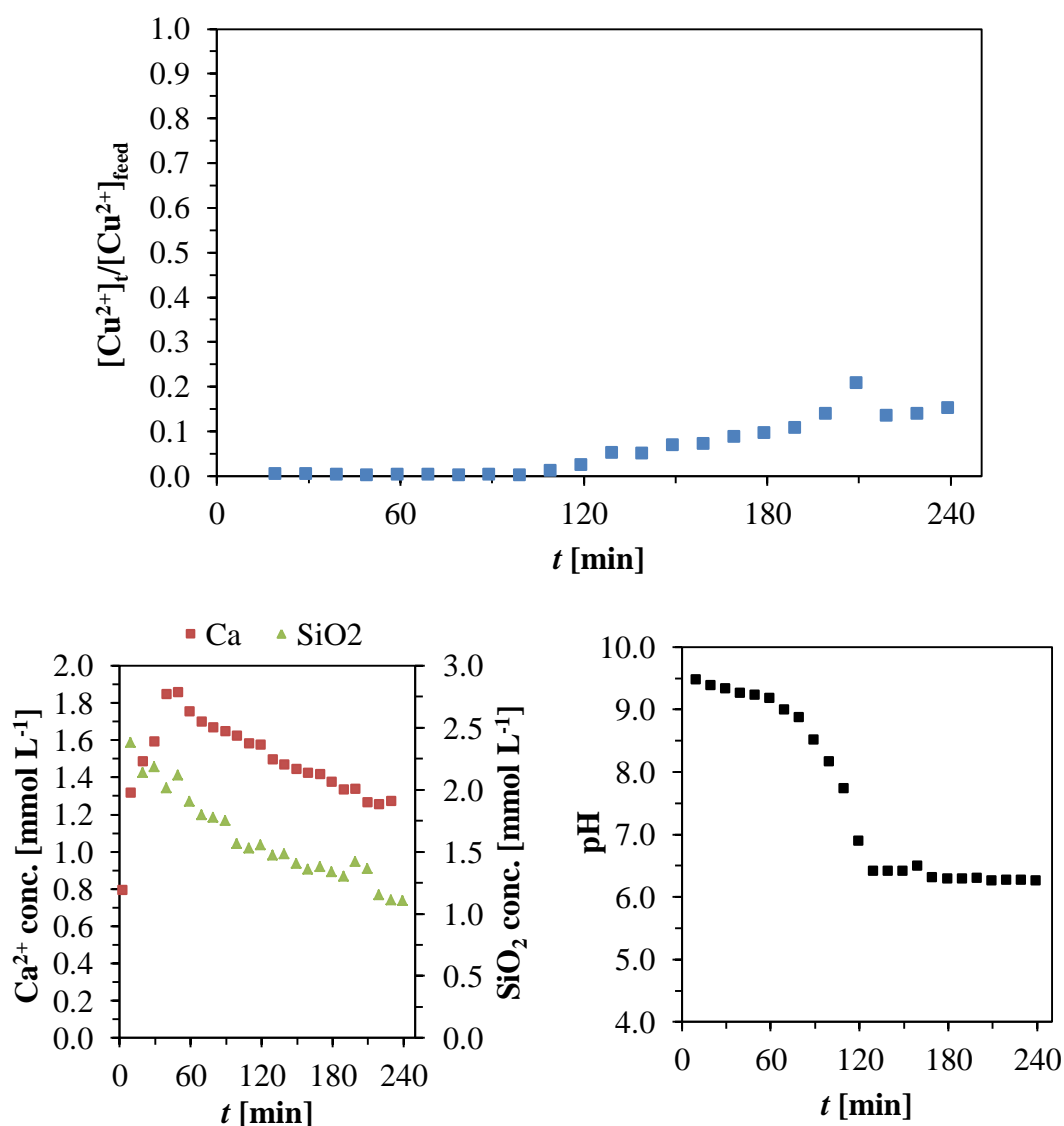


Figure 5.11: RFC experiment for the continuous adsorption of Cu^{2+} ions onto NCaSil. The graphs present the variation in the concentration of Cu^{2+} , Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica as SiO_2 in solution over time after it has passed through the column. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{feed}} 1.6 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$; logarithmic mean cross sectional area of $7.3 \times 10^{-3} \text{ m}^2$; bed height 2 cm; 3.0 g of NCaSil packed to bulk density; flow 10 ml min^{-1} ; temperature 293 K. Experimental errors are detailed in Table 2.3.

In the experiment summarised in Figure 5.11 the concentration of Cu²⁺ remained low throughout the first 100 min of the experiment. The breakthrough occurred after 120 min with the outlet concentration of copper increasing steadily for the rest of the experiment. The column did not reach exhaustion. A sudden peak was observed at 210 minutes after starting the experiment which could be attributed to a slight packing rearrangement as copper is adsorbed and monomeric silica and calcium leach out from NCaSil.

The release of calcium into solution rose during the first hour of experiment and reached a maximum value of 1.9 mmol L⁻¹. Then it declined at a steady rate for the rest of the experiment reaching to a value of 1.4 mmol L⁻¹. Hence exhaustion of calcium did not occur either.

The concentration of monomeric silica fell at a steady rate, from a value 2.2 to a value of 1.1 mmol L⁻¹, at the end of the experiment.

The pH value of the outlet stream decreased linearly during the first hour from a value of 9.5 to a value of 9.2. Then the pH fell rapidly, with increasing rate, reaching a value of 6.5 after 2 hours after which it levelled out for the rest of the experiments.

The variation in the pressure drop throughout the experiment was below 10 kPa (not shown).

The slow increase in the concentration of Cu²⁺ was considered to be either a result of copper nucleating over crystals or due to intraparticle diffusion.

The value of the pH followed an inverse relation to the amount of Cu²⁺ present at the outlet of the column.

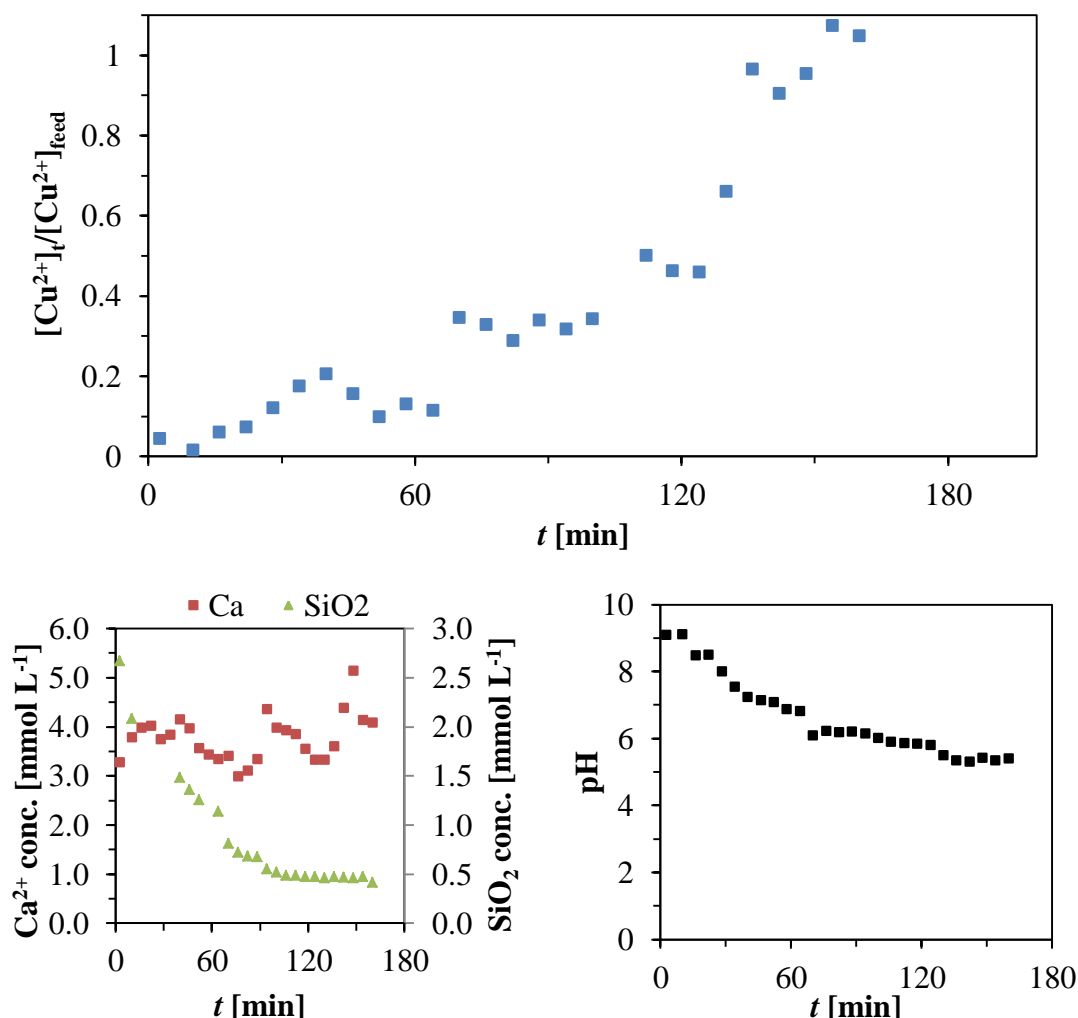


Figure 5.12: RFC experiment for the continuous adsorption of Cu^{2+} ions onto NCaSil. The graphs present the variation in the concentration of Cu^{2+} , Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica as SiO_2 in solution over time after it has passed through the column. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{feed}} 7.9 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$; logarithmic mean cross sectional area of $7.3 \times 10^{-3} \text{ m}^2$; bed height 2 cm; 3.0 g of NCaSil packed to bulk density; flow 10 ml min^{-1} ; temperature 293 K. Experimental errors are detailed in Table 2.3.

In Figure 5.12 a breakthrough occurring after 10 min can be observed, earlier than the results shown in Figure 5.11. The concentration of Cu^{2+} at the beginning in the first data point was near 5% of the inlet concentration and then lowered to near 1%. The concentration of Cu^{2+} rose to an early maximum of 20% near the 40 minute mark, but then fell to a value near 10%. After 40 minutes the outlet concentration of Cu^{2+} increased reaching exhaustion after 150 minutes of starting the experiment.

The release of calcium varied with a certain periodicity throughout the studied time frame, with an average value of 3.8 mmol L^{-1} .

The release of monomeric silica into solution decreased in an exponential manner from an initial value of 2.7 mmol L⁻¹ to a final value of 0.4 mmol L⁻¹ at the end of the experiment.

The value of the pH had a decreased at a steady rate from a value of 9.5 to a value near 6 at the end of the experiment.

The early maximum in the breakthrough curve was most probably due to the formation of free channels within packing. The drop in copper concentration after the early maximum was probably due to the rearrangement of NCaSil particles inside the column and/or the blockage of the free channels by the formation of copper hydroxide on the surface of NCaSil. Also, re-arrangement of the packing inside the column could have been promoted by leaching of calcium and monomeric silica.

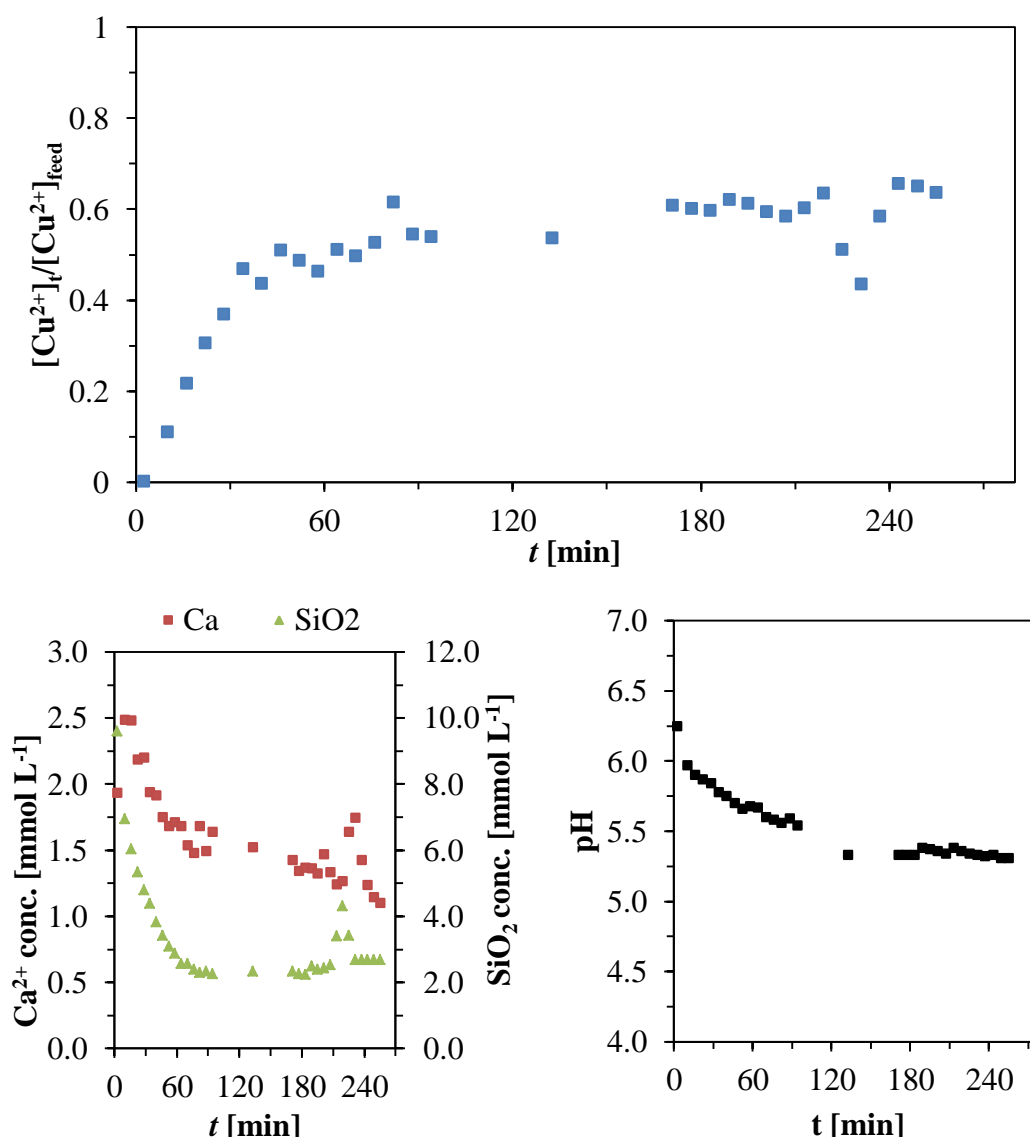


Figure 5.13: RFC experiment for the continuous adsorption of Cu^{2+} ions onto NCaSil. The graphs present the variation in the concentration of Cu^{2+} , Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica as SiO_2 in solution over time after it has passed through the column. Experimental conditions: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{feed}} = 15.7 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$; logarithmic mean cross sectional area of $7.3 \times 10^{-3} \text{ m}^2$; bed height 2 cm; 3.0 g of NCaSil packed to bulk density; flow 10 ml min^{-1} ; temperature 293 K. Experimental errors are detailed in Table 2.3.

In the experiment summarised in Figure 5.13 the breakthrough occurred almost instantaneously, indicating that the MTZ was larger than the bed length for these particular experimental conditions. The concentration of Cu^{2+} rose rapidly during the first 30 minutes. After this it slowed down decreasing at a steady rate for the rest of the experiment. There was a sudden drop in the concentration of copper near 240 min after starting the experiment. The column didn't reach exhaustion.

The release of calcium and monomeric silica followed the same trend. Both analytes were released in large quantities at the beginning of the experiment. The concentration of both analytes fell rapidly over time until 60 minutes after starting

the experiment. Subsequently the leaching of monomeric silica levelled out for the remainder of the experiment, while the concentration of calcium being leached decreased linearly with time. Nonetheless, both analytes showed a peak in their concentrations coinciding with the time at which a peak in the copper release was observed.

The pH value decreased over time from a value 6.4 to a value of 5.3 during the experiment.

The sudden drop in the concentration of Cu²⁺ was unlikely due to exposure to a fresh surface of NCaSil, since the concentration of calcium and monomeric silica also rose during the same period. This indicated that NCaSil may disaggregate inside the column. This is troublesome as this changes the column packing. These peaks were not related to problems in the way the column was packed initially. If that was the case, peaks for copper, calcium and monomeric silica concentration would have appeared considerably earlier in the experiment.

Therefore, NCaSil displays an unreliable behaviour in a continuous column-type system, probably due to the leaching of its constituents which lead to a rearrangement of the packing, presenting sudden peaks or drops in the concentration of Cu²⁺ at the outlet.

Nonetheless, the RFC proved to be a significant improvement over a standard column being able to operate without pressure drops with twice the flow and with a similar footprint.

5.2.3 Continuous uptake of Cu²⁺ onto NCaSil using a radial flow column immersed in a tank containing a copper sulfate solution.

NCaSil releases calcium ions and monomeric silica into the solution as seen in Chapter 3. Although other materials commonly used in water treatment like ion exchange resins and aluminosilicate materials also do so, NCaSil additionally undergoes structural changes during operation. As it was shown in section 5.2.1, these changes led to large pressure drops which varied throughout the experiment/operation. Using a radial flow column as described in section 5.2.2 solved some of the problems associated with the large pressure drops. Nevertheless, due to a reduction in the bed length, operational times were too short to offer promising scale-up projections.

In order to find a procedure that combines the strengths of NCaSil and the RFC setup a semi-batch approach was chosen. The RFC was operated by immersion in a stirred tank where the contaminated solution inside the tank was recirculated through the device (refer to Figure 2.6 in section 2.5.3.3). Experiments were performed keeping the same adsorbent dosage (1 gram of adsorbent per 1 litre of solution to be treated) used in Chapter 3. Data collected from these experiments are shown in Figure 5.14 and Figure 5.15.

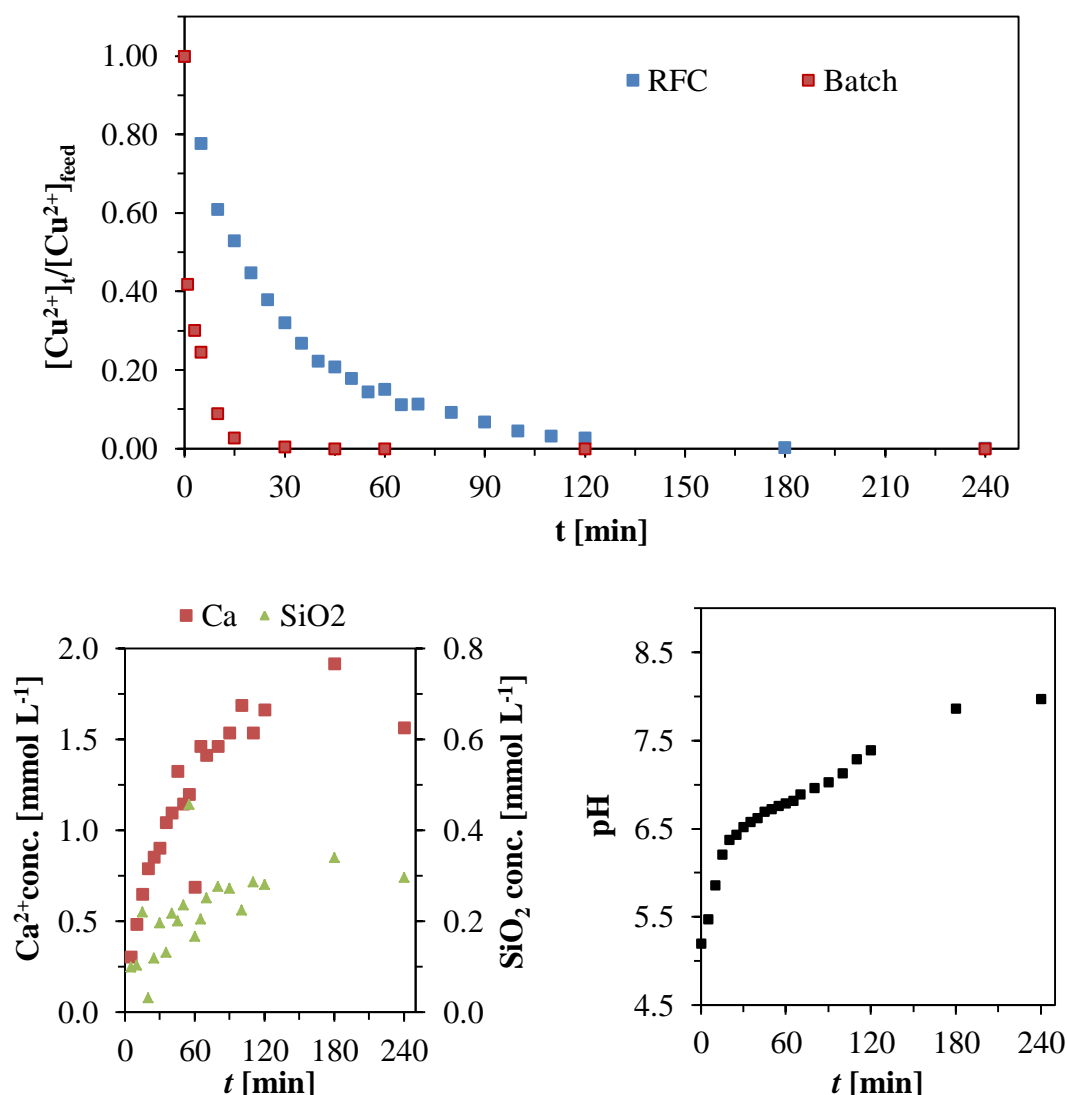


Figure 5.14: RFC experiment for the continuous adsorption of Cu^{2+} ions onto NCaSil. The graphs present the variation in the concentration of Cu^{2+} , Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica as SiO_2 in solution over time after it has passed through the column. The variation of the concentration of Cu^{2+} over time for the same initial concentration of Cu^{2+} is also presented. Experimental conditions batch: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}}$ 7.9 mmol L^{-1} ; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; temperature 293 K; stirring speed 500 rpm. Experimental conditions RFC: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{feed}}$ 1.6 mmol L^{-1} ; logarithmic mean cross sectional area of $7.3 \times 10^{-3} \text{ m}^2$; bed height 2 cm; 3.0 g of NCaSil packed to bulk density; flow 200 ml min^{-1} ; temperature 293 K. Experimental errors are detailed in Table 2.3.

In Figure 5.14 almost all Cu^{2+} is absorbed after 180 min. It is noteworthy that the concentration of Cu^{2+} decreased in a similar manner to that observed in a batch reactor. Nonetheless, the time to reach equilibrium was 6 times longer.

The release of calcium into solution rose until it reached a value of 1.9 mmol L^{-1} after 180 min and then decreased to a value of 1.6 mmol L^{-1} , with a similar release rate behaviour to that exhibited in batch reactors in Chapter 3.

The release of monomeric silica into solution followed the same trend as calcium over time reaching a value near 0.3 mmol L^{-1} .

The variation in the value of the pH over time resembled the one observed in Figure 3.8 in section 3.25 for batch experiments. The pH rose rapidly during the first 25 minutes of the reaction from a value equal to 5.3 to a value of 6.5. Then it slowed down and grew linearly with time until it reached a value near 8.0 after 180 min. Thereafter, the pH value remained unvaried.

The results are very promising since at a relatively high initial concentration of Cu²⁺ (1.6 mmol L⁻¹) all of copper was removed readily from solution within 180 min.

In the case of real liquid waste containing heavy metals in solution, the final pH of the solution near 8.0 allows the possibility of precipitating other metal hydroxides. It is most likely but not proven that NCaSil could act not only as an adsorbent but also as a filter media retaining metal hydroxide precipitates within NCaSil particles when the solution is recirculated. The trend of the pH variation over time suggested a close relation between this experimental setup and batch reactors.

The pressure drop throughout the experiment remained below 10 kPa, thus, suggesting the possibility for a scaled-up setup under this studied conditions.

The column was immersed in a solution containing 7.9 mmol L⁻¹ of Cu²⁺ in order to observe how this variable will affect the uptake kinetics using the immersion cartridge. Results of such experiment are shown in Figure 5.15.

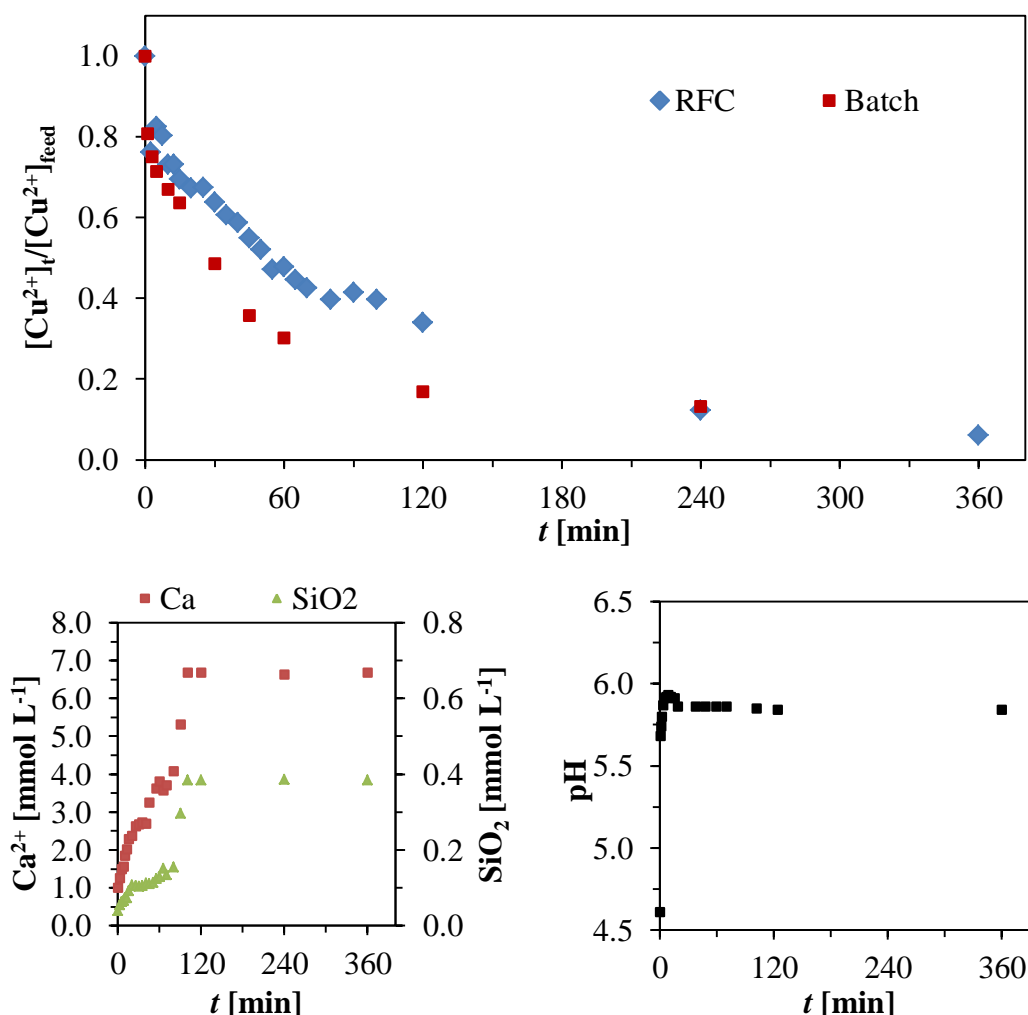


Figure 5.15: RFC experiment for the continuous adsorption of Cu^{2+} ions onto NCaSil. The graphs present the variation in the concentration of Cu^{2+} , Ca^{2+} and monomeric silica as SiO_2 in solution over time after it has passed through the column. The variation of the concentration of Cu^{2+} over time for the same initial concentration of Cu^{2+} is also presented. Experimental conditions batch: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{initial}}$ 7.9 mmol L^{-1} ; adsorbent dosage 1 g L^{-1} ; temperature 293 K ; stirring speed 500 rpm . Experimental conditions RFC: $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{feed}}$ 7.9 mmol L^{-1} ; logarithmic mean cross sectional area of $7.3 \times 10^{-3} \text{ m}^2$; bed width 2 cm ; 3.0 g of NCaSil packed to bulk density; flow 200 ml min^{-1} ; temperature 293 K . Experimental errors are detailed in Table 2.3.

In Figure 5.15 it can be seen that almost all Cu^{2+} was absorbed after 360 min . The concentration of Cu^{2+} fell in a similar manner to what would be observed in a batch reactor. The concentration of Cu^{2+} decreased faster in a batch setup for the first 240 minutes . After this time it takes a further 1200 minutes to reach a similar endpoint value than the one obtained for the RFC at 360 minutes .

The release of calcium and monomeric silica into solution followed a sigmoidal behaviour before levelling off at a maximum after 120 minutes .

The pH variation over time is similar to the one observed in Figure 3.8 in section 3.2.5 for the release of OH^- in an experiment done in batch at the same concentration and temperature.

These results are very promising since at a relatively high initial concentration (7.9 mmol L^{-1}) Cu^{2+} was almost completely removed from solution after 360 min.

Moreover, the pressure drop throughout the experiment remained below 10 kPa, thus again meeting the criteria for a potential scale-up under the studied conditions.

The immersion procedure looks promising as it offers a similar behaviour to that exhibited in batch but without the need of a separate filtration stage. The advantages and disadvantages are summarised in Table 5.1.

Table 5.1: Advantages and disadvantages of operating the radial flow column in a semi-batch manner by immersion inside a tank.

Advantages	Disadvantages
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • The operation is similar to a batch reactor but without the need of an extra filtration step.¹ • NCaSil is used almost to its full capacity, in contrast to column operations where, after the breakthrough NCaSil still has available capacity. • No high pressure drops compared to columns. • No extensive care has to be taken when the material is packed. • May filter other suspended solids in solution by retaining them within the NCaSil particles. 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Longer operational times needed than in batch reactors. • Non-continuous production of treated water compared to column operation.

1.- Nowadays some of the research focuses on adsorbent magnetic particles [34, 37] that can be removed from solution without the need of filtration. Therefore this approach to some degree competes with the use of these highly engineered magnetic materials.

From Table 5.1 it becomes clear that operating the RFC by immersion offers an advantage over standard batch processes and column chromatography under most conditions due to cost savings by avoiding extra filtration and using the adsorbent close to its capacity. Although it cannot fully compete with columns regarding the continuous production of treated water in some cases it might be competitive if tanks

or pools of 1 - 100 m^3 containing a waste solution with heavy metals have to be cleaned.

Moreover, in the next sub section the scale-up of this process will be addressed in order to obtain the correct sizing of the equipment considering the results obtained in Chapter 3 and 5.

5.2.3.1 Scale-up of the radial flow column used as an immersion device.

In sub section 5.2.3 it was proven that the RFC works very well for the removal of Cu^{2+} from solution by immersion of the device in a tank and recirculating the solution through the it.

The scale-up of this process should consider the following recommendations:

- The ratio of inner feed cylinder diameter to external diameter to length of the of an RFC should be kept constant. Example: inner feed cylinder diameter (D_{int}) 2 cm; sorbent holder diameter (D_{SB}): 4; cartridge length (C_L) 8 cm; Therefore the ratio of D_{int} to D_{SB} to C_L is $a:2a:4a$, where a would be D_{int} length in m. An example is shown in Figure 5.16.
- Use ethanol-washed NCaSil if possible that has been passed through a 10 to 20 mesh. This will create granules/aggregates of NCaSil easy to handle in order to fill the RFC.
- Use a hydraulic loading of $1.8 \text{ m}^3 \text{ m}^2 \text{ h}^{-1}$ or less as it is proven that it produces low backpressures and good uptakes of Cu^{2+} under the studied conditions.
- Use the cartridge for concentrations below 7.9 mmol L^{-1} of Cu^{2+} .
- The pH of the solution should be greater than 3, a value of 4 is preferred.
- Keep the outlet of the RFC far away of the inlet in order increase the probability of recirculating contaminated solution.

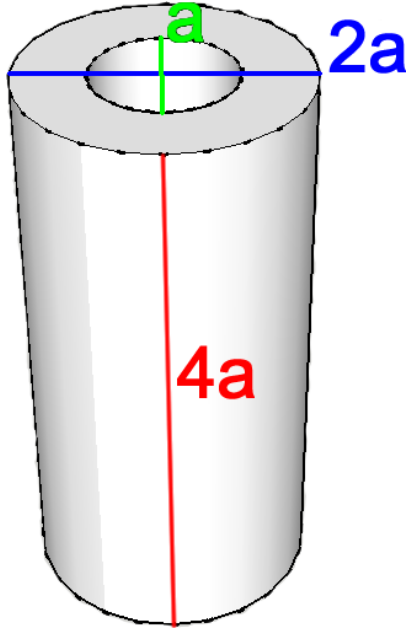


Figure 5.16: Ratio of the inner feed cylinder diameter to the sorbent holder diameter to the cylinder to the length. The ratio is $a:2a:4a$.

In order to estimate the size the RFC it is necessary to know the volume between the two cylinders. This parameter will help to estimate the volume of NCaSil that needs to be placed inside the device. Therefore it is necessary to subtract the volume of the inner feed cylinder to the volume of the sorbent holder cylinder as shown in Eq. 5.8.

$$V_{RFC} = \frac{\pi}{4} (2a)^2 \cdot 4a - \frac{\pi}{4} (a)^2 \cdot 4a = 3\pi a^3 \quad (\text{eq. 5.8})$$

Where V_{RFC} is the volume between the two cylinders which is packed with NCaSil and a is a length which arises from the ratio of $D_{int}:D_{SB}:C_L = a:2a:4a$ (refer to Figure 5.16). The mass of NCaSil necessary to fill this volume is obtained multiplying V_{RFC} by ρ_{NCaSil} as shown in Eq. 5.9.

$$(3\pi \cdot a^3) \cdot \rho_{NCaSil} = m_{NCaSil} \quad (\text{eq. 5.9})$$

Moreover, in order to be able to obtain the mass of NCaSil needed to treat a solution of any given concentration it is important to know the volume of solution to be treated (a rough estimation may be made from the size of the tank) and the concentration of Cu^{2+} in solution. This is represented in Eq. 5.10.

$$\frac{V_{treated} \cdot [\text{Cu}^{2+}]}{q_m} = m_{NCaSil} \quad (\text{eq. 5.10})$$

Where m_{NCaSil} is the minimum mass of NCaSil needed treat the solution. It is noteworthy that is ρ_{NCaSil} which converts the mass of NCaSil into a volume, establishing a relation between a and the other variables.

Knowing that both terms in Eq. 5.9 and Eq. 5.10 are equal to the necessary mass of NCaSil, it is possible to combine both equations to obtain equation 5.11.

$$(3\pi a^3) \cdot \rho_{\text{NCaSil}} = \frac{V_{\text{treated}} \cdot [\text{Cu}^{2+}]}{q_m} \quad (\text{eq. 5.11})$$

Rearranging Eq. 5.11 it is possible to obtain the value of a for the RFC of a ratio $a:2a:4a$ used in this study:

$$a = \left(\frac{V_{\text{treated}} \cdot [\text{Cu}^{2+}]}{q_m} \cdot \frac{1}{\rho_{\text{NCaSil}} \cdot 3\pi} \right)^{1/3} \quad (\text{eq. 5.12})$$

Where a is the calculated length regarding the $a:2a:4a$ ratio in metres (refer to Figure 5.16), V_{treated} is the volume to be treated in m^3 , $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]$ is the initial concentration of copper in solution in mol m^{-3} , q_m is the maximum adsorption capacity of NCaSil for copper 7 mol kg^{-1} (underestimated on purpose) and ρ_{NCaSil} is the bulk density of NCaSil equal to 70 kg m^{-3} .

If a is larger than 0.5 m it will make the cost of designing the RFC too expensive, therefore it is recommended to divide it into several smaller columns. For example, if the volume to be treated is 10 m^3 with a concentration of 7.9 mol m^{-3} , therefore a value of $a \approx 1 \text{ m}$ is obtained from Eq. 5.12 which in turn makes the RFC 4 metres in height with an external diameter of 2 metres. Hence it is recommended that in such cases 5 smaller RFC should be built with a value of a equal to 0.2 metre in this specific case. This will also allow a distribution of devices in the tank enabling a more even treatment of the solution. Values of a larger than 0.2 m will probably result in significant costs due to the specifications of the materials needed to build a RFC device. In terms of cost considerations it is recommended that the value of a should be less than 0.2 m.

The cross sectional area may be obtained from Eq. 5.13 for an RFC following $a:2a:4a$ ratio;

$$A_{\text{cross,sec}} = \frac{4 \cdot \pi \cdot a^2}{\ln(2)} \quad (\text{eq. 5.13})$$

In addition, the hydraulic loading for this specific device is represented by the following equation:

$$H = \frac{Q \cdot \ln(2)}{4 \cdot \pi \cdot a^2} \quad (\text{eq. 5.14})$$

Then considering that in this study a hydraulic loading of 1.6 m³ m⁻² h⁻¹ was used the relationship between the flow to be used and parameter a is represented in Eq. 5.15:

$$Q = \frac{6.4 \cdot \pi \cdot a^2}{\ln(2)} \quad (\text{eq. 5.15})$$

Q is the flow in m³ h⁻¹, the value 6.4 is a dimensional factor in m³ m⁻² h⁻¹ and a the length in m obtained from Eq 5.12.

It is recommended to keep a value of Q within $\pm 10\%$ since this flow is proven to work well.

The RFC specifications regarding the volume and concentration of Cu²⁺ to be treated are summarized in Table 5.2.

Table 5.2: Radial flow column specifications regarding the volume of solution to be treated and the concentration of Cu^{2+} in solution.

Operational parameters		RFC specifications						
Volume of the solution to be treated [m ³]	Cu^{2+} conc. [mol m ⁻³]	Calculated value of a [m]	Q [m ³ h ⁻¹]	Ethanol washed NCaSil dry mass, m_{NCaSil} [kg]	Number of RFC to be constructed	Internal diameter D_{int} [cm]	External diameter D_{SB} [cm]	Length C_L [cm]
1	1	0.06	0.1	0.1	1	6	12	24
1	3	0.09	0.2	0.4	1	9	18	36
1	6	0.11	0.3	1	1	11	22	44
5	1	0.10	0.3	1	1	10	20	40
5	3	0.15	0.6	2	1	15	30	59
5	6	0.19	1.0	4	1	19	38	76
10	1	0.13	0.5	1	1	13	26	52
10	3	0.19	1.0	4	1	19	38	76
10	6	0.24	1.6	9	2	12	24	48
50	1	0.22	1.4	7	2	11	22	44
50	3	0.32	3.0	21	2	16	32	64
50	6	0.40	4.7	43	2	20	40	80
100	1	0.28	2.3	14	2	14	28	56
100	3	0.40	4.7	43	2	20	40	80
100	6	0.51	7.4	86	3	17	34	68

Values of m_{NCaSil} , a and Q were calculated using equations 5.10, 5.12 and 5.15, respectively. Values of a exceeding 0.2 metres were divided into smaller columns as detailed on Table 5.2. Please refer to Figure 5.16 regarding the ratio of $D_{\text{int}}:D_{\text{SB}}:C_L = a:2a:4a$.

5.3 Chapter Conclusions

The removal of Cu^{2+} ions from solution using a conventional axial flow column proved to be unpractical. High pressure drops, greater than 20 kPa per cm of bed, were generated when a bed height to column diameter ratio of 2.5:1 was used. Furthermore, the pressure drop varied with time, attributable to changes in the particle size diameter, particle shape and void spaces. These pressure drop variations most likely arose from void spaces blockage. Blockage occurred due to structural changes in NCaSil as Ca^{2+} and silica were released and due to the formation of amorphous copper hydroxide species on the surfaces of NCaSil. In fact, void space blockage was a serious factor at fairly low Cu^{2+} concentrations of 1.6 mmol L^{-1} mainly due to copper hydroxide forming on the surface. At higher concentrations of 7.9 and 15.7 mmol L^{-1} the pressure drop rose during the first portion of the experiment but then declined consistent with crystalline copper hydroxide sulfate species forming on the surface of NCaSil, which allowed stable channels and void spaces to form. Additionally, high concentrations of Cu^{2+} in the feed solution resulted in early breakthrough in all columns.

Using a radial flow column was an improvement over a standard axial flow column since the pressure drop was below 10 kPa. A clear breakthrough point was observed at low concentrations of 1.6 mmol L^{-1} of Cu^{2+} . At higher concentrations of 7.9 and 15.7 mmol L^{-1} the breakthrough appeared almost instantaneously.

Overall, the operation of an axial and radial flow column in a continuous arrangement was an improvement from previous attempts since the concentration at the outlet was kept below 3% for short period of times. Nonetheless, the use of the axial flow column was not practical due to large pressure drops and changing particle morphology which led to free channel formations and early breakthroughs.

To explore better operational conditions the RFC was used by immersing the device in a tank and recirculating the solution through the device with outward flow. The results were very good, behaving in a similar manner to batch reactors. Nonetheless, the time to reach equilibrium were higher than in batch experiments with a value 180 and 360 min for 1.6 and 7.9 mmol L^{-1} Cu^{2+} solutions, respectively. Therefore it is recommended that it is used for low concentration range in order to remain

competitive with batch reactors. Although longer contact times are required there is no need for a filtration step, thus saving costs in filtration time and equipment.

Scale-up equations were presented where the key factor was to keep constant the ratio of feed cylinder diameter (D_{int}) to the sorbent holder diameter (D_{SB}) to the cartridge length (C_L) in the following form $D_{int}:D_{SB}:C_L = a:2a:4a$ during the scale-up. The value of a should remain below 0.2 m in order to avoid expensive raw materials in the construction of the RFC. If the value of a is higher than 0.2 then it should be split into two or more smaller RFCs to reduce cost.

Chapter 6 , Thesis Conclusions

The uptake of Cu^{2+} by NCaSil, using a copper sulfate solution, is endothermic. An increase in entropy of the system displaces the equilibrium towards the reagents, thus the uptake is becoming more spontaneous when the temperature increases. From a kinetic point view the reaction is also affected in a large extent by the change in temperature, with an activation energy of 54 kJ mol^{-1} , indicating a chemical reaction between Cu^{2+} and the surface of NCaSil.

The uptake mechanism of copper onto NCaSil may be summarized in the following simplified steps. First, NCaSil in water rapidly gains a negative charge on the surface due to the leaching of calcium. This creates an electrostatic attraction between the surface of NCaSil and Cu^{2+} present in solution aiding the movement of Cu^{2+} towards the surface. Second, Cu^{2+} ions chemically react with the surface forming insoluble amorphous copper hydroxide. This statement is supported by the literature and this study, where non crystalline copper containing regions on the surface of NCaSil could be observed by SEM-EDS. Third, depending on the temperature and concentration amorphous copper hydroxide is transformed *via* nucleation of sulfate into copper sulfate hydroxide minerals. At low temperatures ($\approx 293 \text{ K}$) and concentrations of Cu^{2+} ($< 7.9 \text{ mmol L}^{-1}$), wroewolfeite and posnjakite are the preferred structures, while at high concentrations (15.7 mmol L^{-1}) and temperatures (333 K) the formation of brochantite is preferred. Furthermore, at a concentration of 15.7 mmol L^{-1} of Cu^{2+} and at STP conditions (1 atm and 293 K) wroewolfeite and posnjakite are intermediates in the formation of the thermodynamically stable product brochantite.

NCaSil releases calcium and silicate into solution, promoted by increased temperature. Hence, even though NCaSil exhibits a high loading capacity and fast

kinetics, it is only recommended for industrial applications where silica and calcium carbonate scaling may not be an issue.

A kinetic follow-up of the crystal growth of these 3 copper sulfate hydroxide minerals was done using area of the reflections of powder-XRD patterns gathered over time. It was found that the rate determining step in the formation of brochantite is the nucleation of sulfate in the crystal lattice. This is supported by the fact that sulfate related reflections were the ones which exhibited the slowest initial growth rates. Additionally the activation energy of the crystallographic plane 420 of brochantite was calculated to be 42 kJ mol^{-1} .

The pH of the solution was found to be important for the application for the treatment of mining waste waters. Often these have very low pH values, which would need to be adjusted to a value greater than 3 to make use of NCaSil feasible. The treatment of an emulated mining waste was successful after the pH was adjusted. Copper, lead and iron ions were removed readily from solution. A continuous process production of NCaSil could be coupled to the existing processes in the market.

To develop a practical operation model for an industrial adsorption of Cu^{2+} by NCaSil several types of column filtration were investigated. A radial flow column design was chosen considering the kinetic and equilibrium properties of the material. In prior studies it was shown that NCaSil released calcium to the solution, which it was not unexpected since ion exchange resins and aluminosilicate materials exchange ions during the uptake of metals from solution. The problem arises when the morphology of NCaSil changes as calcium and monomeric silica is leached into solution. This changes the void space between the aggregates and in some cases even blocks them due to the formation of amorphous copper hydroxide. These observations contrast with other adsorbents where their structure remains apparently unchanged during a column and batch operation. What's more, low concentrations of copper in the feed solution generate a copper hydroxide film drastically increasing the pressure drop through the column. Hence, the operation using conventional axial flow columns or radial flow column proved to be unpractical. The former generates large pressure drops, while the latter presents short operational times.

The attempt to operate the radial flow column by immersing the device in a tank containing a copper solution and recirculating it through the device was promising. The operation showed similar behaviour to the one observed in the batch process.

Furthermore, it is an improvement over batch reactors since there is no need for filtration. Equations related to the scale-up were presented, where the ratio of the device employed in this thesis was kept constant and showing a feasible route for employing NCaSil on an industrial scale in the remediation of copper waste waters.

Finally, if NCaSil is intended to be applied to uptake metals ions from solution on a large scale it is recommended to use it either in batch mode or in a semi-batch mode by immersion of a RFC packed with NCaSil in a tank containing a Cu^{2+} solution.

Future work

The application of the RFC *via* immersion for the uptake of phosphate should be studied since no filtration is needed when this device is used. In a similar manner the RFC should be tested to treat real AMD or weak acid produced during mining operations.

Moreover, the formation of brochantite, as a result of Cu^{2+} uptake by NCaSil, was found to have an application as a fungicide in the agrochemical industry. Standard methods of preparation of these minerals use ten times more copper to produce a mixture of copper sulfate hydroxide compounds by addition of lime into a copper sulfate solution. Additionally, the resulting product has a high content of bassanite, calcium sulfate hemi hydrate, which block the nozzles of the sprayers. Therefore this study offers a competitive method for the production of bassanite-free copper based fungicide. Therefore market research should be undertaken to analyse the necessity of this improved product.

On a different aspect, the copper sulfate hydroxide minerals synthesized in this study may be transformed into catalytically active compounds. It is well known that copper (I) and copper (II) oxide (tenorite) are catalytically active [119-121]. The former is known to be photochemically active while the latter may catalyse the reduction of isopropanol into propene. Additionally, the formation of tenorite sub-micron particles by thermal decomposition of brochantite crystals has been recently reported [120]. Following the advice of the author of this thesis, exploratory experiments have been conducted by Mahroo Fallah at the McDiarmid Institute, to incorporate brochantite crystals synthesized in this study, into a geopolymer matrix. Crystals will decompose into tenorite when heated. First releasing water, through the condensation of hydroxyl groups, followed by the release SO_2 at higher temperature (≈ 973 K). Subsequently void spaces will be generated creating a porous material. The first

attempt resulted in tenorite particles ranging from 50 to 200 nm, but the surface area was low approximately $10 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$. This value is 5 to 10 times less than the reported surface area of commercially available silica-supported tenorite. Nonetheless, particles didn't agglomerate. This was an improvement over previous attempts where the addition of copper oxide nanoparticles into the geopolymer matrix resulted in serious agglomeration. An SEM image in normal and backscatter mode is presented in appendix A-22.

References

1. C. N. Mulligan, R. N. Yong, and B. F. Gibbs, *Remediation technologies for metal-contaminated soils and groundwater: an evaluation*. Engineering Geology, **2001**. 60(1-4): p. 193-207.
2. G. McKay, *Use of adsorbents for the removal of pollutants from wastewaters*, **1996**, CRC Press.
3. Y. S. Ho, J. C. Y. Ng, and G. McKay, *Kinetics of pollutant sorption by biosorbents: Review*. Separation and Purification Methods, **2000**. 29(2): p. 189-232.
4. Y. S. Ho and G. McKay, *Sorption of dyes and copper ions onto biosorbents*. Process Biochemistry, **2003**. 38(7): p. 1047-1061.
5. S. Chakravarty, S. Pimple, H. T. Chaturvedi, S. Singh, and K. K. Gupta, *Removal of copper from aqueous solution using newspaper pulp as an adsorbent*. Journal of Hazardous Materials, **2008**. 159(2-3): p. 396-403.
6. Nalco, *The Nalco Water Handbook*. Second Edition ed, **1988**, McGraw-Hill Inc.
7. M. A. Alghoul, P. Poovanaesvaran, K. Sopian, and M. Y. Sulaiman, *Review of brackish water reverse osmosis (BWRO) system designs*. Renewable & Sustainable Energy Reviews, **2009**. 13(9): p. 2661-2667.
8. *Precipitaciones*. **2009**, Available from: <http://www.meteochile.cl/precipitacion.html>.
9. M. Valko, *Metals, toxicity and oxidative stress*. Current Medicinal Chemistry, **2005**. 12(10): p. 1161-1208.

10. D. W. Boening, *Ecological effects, transport, and fate of mercury: a general review*. Chemosphere, **2000**. 40(12): p. 1335-1351.
11. L. M. Gaetke, C. K. Chow, *Copper toxicity, oxidative stress, and antioxidant nutrients*. Toxicology, **2003**. 189: p. 147-163.
12. T. D. Rae, P. J. Schmidt, R. A. Pufahl, V. C. Culotta, and T. V. O'Halloran, *Undetectable Free Intracellular Copper: the Requirement of a Copper Chaperone for Superoxide Dismutase*. Science, **1999**. 284: p. 805-808.
13. S. I. Dikalov, M. P. Vitek, R. P. Mason, *Cupric-amyloid β peptide complex stimulates oxidation of ascorbate and generation of hydroxyl radical*. Free Radical Biology and Medicine, **2004**. 36(3): p. 340-347.
14. CONAMA, *Decreto Supremo n°90*, cited **2011**, Available from: http://www.sinia.cl/1292/articles-27153_recurso_1.pdf.
15. *Wellington trade waste bylaws*, cited **2011**, Available from: <http://www.wellington.govt.nz/plans/bylaws/tradewaste09.html>.
16. W. S. Ngah, *Adsorption of copper on rubber (Hevea brasiliensis) leaf powder: Kinetic, equilibrium and thermodynamic studies*. Biochemical Engineering Journal, **2008**. 39(3): p. 521-530.
17. H. Runping, *Characterization of modified wheat straw, kinetic and equilibrium study about copper ion and methylene blue adsorption in batch mode*. Carbohydrate Polymers, **2010**. 79(4): p. 1140-1149.
18. R. A. Rao, *Biosorption of bivalent metal ions from aqueous solution by an agricultural waste: Kinetics, thermodynamics and environmental effects*. Colloids and Surfaces a-Physicochemical and Engineering Aspects, **2009**. 332(2-3): p. 121-128.
19. R. Djeribi, *Sorption of copper(II) from aqueous solutions by cedar sawdust and crushed brick*. Desalination, **2008**. 225(1-3): p. 95-112.
20. Y. K. Bayhan and N. Ertugay, *The removal of copper (II) ion by using mushroom biomass (Agaricus bisporus) and kinetic modelling*. Desalination, **2010**. 255(1-3): p. 137-142.
21. E. Erdem, N. Karapinar, and R. Donat, *The removal of heavy metal cations by natural zeolites*. Journal of Colloid and Interface Science, **2004**. 280(2): p. 309-314.

22. S. Babel and T. A. Kurniawan, *Low-cost adsorbents for heavy metals uptake from contaminated water: a review*. Journal of Hazardous Materials, **2003**. 97(1-3): p. 219-243.
23. G. Barassi, A. Valdes, C. Araneda, C. Basualto, J. Sapag, C. Tapia, and F. Valenzuela, *Cr(VI) sorption behavior from aqueous solutions onto polymeric microcapsules containing a long-chain quaternary ammonium salt: Kinetics and thermodynamics analysis*. Journal of Hazardous Materials, **2009**. 172(1): p. 262-268.
24. E. Guibal, *Interactions of metal ions with chitosan-based sorbents: a review*. Separation and Purification Technology, **2004**. 38(1): p. 43-74.
25. M. I. Panayotova, *Kinetics and thermodynamics of copper ions removal from wastewater by use of zeolite*. Waste Management, **2001**. 21(7): p. 671-676.
26. E. Pehlivan and T. Altun, *The study of various parameters affecting the ion exchange of Cu^{2+} , Zn^{2+} , Ni^{2+} , Cd^{2+} , and Pb^{2+} from aqueous solution on Dowex 50W synthetic resin*. Journal of Hazardous Materials, **2006**. 134(1-3): p. 149-156.
27. E. Pehlivan and T. Altun, *Ion-exchange of Pb^{2+} , Cu^{2+} , Zn^{2+} , Cd^{2+} , and Ni^{2+} ions from aqueous solution by Lewatit CNP 80*. Journal of Hazardous Materials, **2007**. 140(1-2): p. 299-307.
28. E. Pehlivan, A. M. Ozkan, S. Dinc, and S. Parlayici, *Adsorption of Cu^{2+} and Pb^{2+} ion on dolomite powder*. Journal of Hazardous Materials, **2009**. 167(1-3): p. 1044-1049.
29. X. S. Wang and Y. Qin, *Equilibrium sorption isotherms for of Cu^{2+} on rice bran*. Process Biochemistry, **2005**. 40(2): p. 677-680.
30. G. Blanchard, *Removal of heavy metals from waters by means of natural zeolites*. Water Research, **1984**. 18: p. 1501-1507.
31. N. K. Hamadi, X. D. Chen, M. M. Farid, and M. G. Q. Lu, *Adsorption kinetics for the removal of chromium(VI) from aqueous solution by adsorbents derived from used tyres and sawdust*. Chemical Engineering Journal, **2001**. 84(2): p. 95-105.
32. E. Pehlivan and S. Cetin, *Sorption of Cr(VI) ions on two Lewatit-anion exchange resins and their quantitative determination using UV-visible spectrophotometer*. Journal of Hazardous Materials, **2009**. 163(1): p. 448-453.

33. F. Gode and E. Pehlivan, *Removal of chromium(III) from aqueous solutions using Lewatit S 100: The effect of pH, time, metal concentration and temperature*. Journal of Hazardous Materials, **2006**. 136(2): p. 330-337.
34. Y. T. Zhou, H. L. Nie, C. Branford-White, Z. Y. He, and L. M. Zhu, *Removal of Cu^{2+} from aqueous solution by chitosan-coated magnetic nanoparticles modified with alpha-ketoglutaric acid*. Journal of Colloid and Interface Science, **2009**. 330(1): p. 29-37.
35. J. H. Johnston, A. J. McFarlane, T. Borrmann, and J. Moraes, *Nano-structured silicas and silicates - new materials and their applications in paper*. Current Applied Physics, **2004**. 4(2-4): p. 411-414.
36. Andrew James McFarlane, *The Synthesis and Characterisation of Nano-Structured Calcium Silicate*, Ph.D., **2007**, Faculty of Chemical and Physical Sciences, Victoria University of Wellington.
37. Mathew James Cairns, *A Study of the Sorption Characteristics of Nanostructured Calcium Silicate*, Ph.D., **2008**, Faculty of Chemical and Physical Sciences, Victoria University of Wellington.
38. T. Borrmann, *Calcium Silicate Facilitated Polymerisation of MAS*, **2006**. ICSM The International Conference on Science and Technology of Synthetic Metals, Trinity College, Dublin, Ireland.
39. D. C. Southam, T. W. Lewis, A. J. McFarlane, and J. H. Johnston, *Amorphous calcium silicate as a chemisorbent for phosphate*. Current Applied Physics, **2004**. 4(2-4): p. 355-358.
40. M. J. Cairns, T. Borrmann, W. H. Holl, and J. H. Johnston, *A study of the uptake of copper ions by nanostructured calcium silicate*. Microporous and Mesoporous Materials, **2006**. 95(1-3): p. 126-134.
41. K. Xia, A. Mehadi, R. W. Taylor, and W. F. Bleam, *X-ray absorption and electron paramagnetic resonance studies of Cu(II) sorbed to silica: Surface-induced precipitation at low surface coverages*. Journal of Colloid and Interface Science, **1997**. 185(1): p. 252-257.
42. P. A. O'Day, C. J. Chisholm-Brause, S. N. Towle, G. A. Parks, and G. E. Brown, *X-ray absorption spectroscopy of Co(II) sorption complexes on quartz ($\alpha\text{-SiO}_2$) and rutile (TiO_2)*. Geochimica et Cosmochimica Acta, **1996**. 60(14): p. 2515-2532.
43. K. G. Scheckel and D. L. Sparks, *Temperature effects on nickel sorption kinetics at the mineral-water interface*. Soil Science Society of America Journal, **2001**. 65(3): p. 719-728.

44. K. M. Spark, B. B. Johnson, and J. D. Wells, *Is Copper(II) Hydroxide an Intermediate in the Formation of the Hydroxide Chloride and Hydroxide Nitrate of Copper(II)*. Australian Journal of Chemistry, **1990**. 43(4): p. 749-754.
45. M. Klimsa, **2013**, Ph.D., School of Chemical and Physical Sciences, Victoria University of Wellington.
46. A. Akcil, *Acid Mine Drainage (AMD): causes, treatment and case studies*. Journal of Cleaner Production, **2006**. 14(12-13): p. 1139-1145.
47. B. Christensen, M. Laake, and T. Lien, *Treatment of acid mine water by sulfate-reducing bacteria; Results from a bench scale experiment*. Water Research, **1996**. 30(7): p. 1617-1624.
48. K. Sutherland, *Filters and Filtration Handbook*. 5th ed, **2008**, Elsevier.
49. R.W. Kuennen, *Carbon block water filter*, **2002**, USPTO, United States of America.
50. B. Sivasankar, *Bioseparations: Principles And Techniques*, **2006**, Prentice-Hall of India.
51. M. A. Desai, *Downstream Processing of Proteins: Methods and Protocols*, **2000**, Humana Press.
52. A. S. Rathore and A. Velayudhan, *Scale-up and Optimization in Preparative Chromatography: Principles and Biopharmaceutical Applications*, **2002**, Marcel Dekker Incorporated.
53. Ralph K. Iler, *The chemistry of silica: solubility, polymerization, colloid and surface properties, and biochemistry*, **1979**, Wiley.
54. P. Konieczka and J. Namiesnik, *Quality assurance and quality control in the analytical chemical laboratory : a practical approach*, **2009**, CRC Press.
55. Shimadzu Tokyo, *Estimation of uncertainty in flame atomic absorption spectrophotometry*, cited 2012, Available from: <http://www2.shimadzu.com/apps/appnotes/app312.pdf>
56. S. Lagergren, *Zur theorie der sogenannten adsorption gelöster stoffe*. K. Sven. Vetenskapsakad. Handl, **1898**. 24: p. 1-39.

57. Y. S. Ho, *Review of second-order models for adsorption systems*. Journal of Hazardous Materials, **2006**. 136(3): p. 681-689.
58. R. S. Juang and M. L. Chen, *Application of the Elovich equation to the kinetics of metal sorption with solvent-impregnated resins*. Industrial & Engineering Chemistry Research, **1997**. 36(3): p. 813-820.
59. Y. S. Ho and G. McKay, *Pseudo-second order model for sorption processes*. Process Biochemistry, **1999**. 34(5): p. 451-465.
60. C. S. Zhu, L. P. Wang, and W. B. Chen, *Removal of Cu(II) from aqueous solution by agricultural by-product: Peanut hull*. Journal of Hazardous Materials, **2009**. 168(2-3): p. 739-746.
61. M. E. Argun, S. Dursun, *A new approach to modification of natural adsorbent for heavy metal adsorption*. Bioresource Technology, **2008**. 99(7): p. 2516-2527.
62. K. Oldham, J. Myland, and A. Bond, *Electrochemical Science and Technology: Fundamentals and Applications*, **2011**, John Wiley & Sons.
63. G. L. Dotto and L. A. A. Pinto, *Adsorption of food dyes acid blue 9 and food yellow 3 onto chitosan: Stirring rate effect in kinetics and mechanism*. Journal of Hazardous Materials, **2011**. 187(1-3): p. 164-170.
64. R. Apiratikul and P. Pavasant, *Sorption of Cu^{2+} , Cd^{2+} , and Pb^{2+} using modified zeolite from coal fly ash*. Chemical Engineering Journal, **2008**. 144(2): p. 245-258.
65. S. Arrhenius, *Ober die Reaktionsgeschwindigkeit bei der Inversion Rohrzucker durch Säuren*. Z. Physik. Chem., **1889**. 4: p. 226-248.
66. M. E. Argun and S. Dursun, *A new approach to modification of natural adsorbent for heavy metal adsorption*. Bioresource Technology, **2008**. 99(7): p. 2516-2527.
67. R. K. Iler, *The chemistry of silica : solubility, polymerization, colloid and surface properties, and biochemistry*, **1979**, Wiley.
68. Y. Kuroda, A. Kotani, H. Maeda, H. Moriwaki, T. Morimoto, and M. Nagao, *The State of Excessively Ion-Exchanged Copper in Mordenite - Formation of Tetragonal Hydroxy-Bridged Copper-Ion*. Journal of the Chemical Society-Faraday Transactions, **1992**. 88(11): p. 1583-1590.
69. Mindat.org. Wroewolfeite, cited **2012**, Available from: <http://www.mindat.org/min-4315.html>.

70. Mindat.org. *Posnjakite*, cited **2012**, Available from: <http://www.mindat.org/min-3265.html>.
71. Mindat.org, *Brochantite*, cited **2012**, Available from: <http://www.mindat.org/min-779.html>.
72. C. Y. Tang, V. T. Do, M. Reinhard, and J. O. Leckie, *Degradation of polyamide nanofiltration and reverse osmosis membranes by hypochlorite*. Environmental Science & Technology, **2012**. 46: p. 852-859.
73. M. K. Wittholz, B. K. O'Neill, C. B. Colby, and D. Lewis, *Estimating the cost of desalination plants using a cost database*. Desalination, **2008**. 229: p. 10-20.
74. T. R. Dabinett, D. Humberstone, P. Leverett, and P. A. Williams, *Synthesis and stability of wroewolfeite, $Cu_4SO_4(OH)_6 \cdot 2H_2O$* . Pure and Applied Chemistry, **2008**. 80(6): p. 1317-1323.
75. R. Kas and O. Birer, *Sonochemical shape control of copper hydroxysulfates*. Ultrasonics Sonochemistry, **2012**. 19(3): p. 692-700.
76. J. Huato, T. Ogura, *Method for making colloidal cupric compounds and their uses*, US 2002/01367781 A1, **2002**, USPTO, United States of America.
77. M. Courtade, G. Ramel, *Bordeaux mixture, process for its manufacture and cupric fungicidal compositions containing it*, 5,958,438, **1999**, USPTO, United States of America.
78. F. Ferrier, G. Joncheray, M. Pillot, *Method of producing copper hydorofoxsulphates and copper fungicidal compositions containing same*, US 2007/0003635 A1, **2007**, USPTO, United States of America.
79. C. H. Rogers, *Method of preparing Bordeaux Mixture Concentrate*, 2,998,345, **1961**, USPTO, United States of America.
80. J. Pickworth Glusker and K. N. Trueblood, *Crystal structure analysis : a primer*. 2nd ed, **1985**, Oxford University Press.
81. S. Merlino, N. Perchiazzi, and D. Franco, *Brochantite, $Cu_4SO_4(OH)_6$: OD character; polytypism and crystal structures*. European Journal of Mineralogy, **2003**. 15(2): p. 267-275.
82. I. Langmuir, *The Adsorption of Gases on Plane Surfaces of Glass, Mica and Platinum*. Journal of the American Chemical Society, **1918**. 40(9): p. 1361-1403.

83. H. Freundlich, *Grundzüge der Kolloidlehre*, **1925**, London, Methuen.
84. A. W. Adamson, *Physical Chemistry of Surfaces*. 2nd ed, **1967**, John Wiley & Inc.
85. M. A. M. Lawrence, N. A. Davies, P. A. Edwards, M. G. Taylor, and K. Simkiss, *Can adsorption isotherms predict sediment bioavailability?* Chemosphere, **2000**. 41(7): p. 1091-1100.
86. P. W. Atkins, *Physical Chemistry*, **1990**, Oxford University Press.
87. M. A. Sanchez. *Proceedings of the IV International Conference on Clean Technologies for the Mining Industry*. in *Environment & innovation in mining and mineral technology*. **1998**. Santiago, Chile: University of Concepción.
88. P. Ravenscroft, H. Brammer, and K. Richards, *Arsenic Pollution: A Global Synthesis*, **2011**, John Wiley & Sons.
89. L. M. Toovey, *The Top 10 Copper Producing Countries*. **2009**, Available from: <http://copperinvestingnews.com/4147/the-top-10-copper-producing-countries/>.
90. J. Newbold, *Chile's environmental momentum: ISO 14001 and the large-scale mining industry - Case studies from the state and private sector*. Journal of Cleaner Production, **2006**. 14(3-4): p. 248-261.
91. A. Black, D. Craw, J. H. Youngson, and J. Karubaba, *Natural recovery rates of a river system impacted by mine tailing discharge: Shag River, East Otago, New Zealand*. Journal of Geochemical Exploration, **2004**. 84(1): p. 21-34.
92. N. J. Wilson, D. Craw, K. Hunter, *Contributions of discharges from a historic antimony mine to metalloid content of river waters, Marlborough, New Zealand*. Journal of Geochemical Exploration, **2004**. 84(3): p. 127-139.
93. P. A. Weber, W. Skinner, J. B. Hughes, P. Lindsay, and T. A. Moore, *Source of Ni in coal mine acid rock drainage, West Coast, New Zealand*. International Journal of Coal Geology, **2006**. 67(4): p. 214-220.
94. L. Haffert, *Processes of attenuation of dissolved arsenic downstream from historic gold mine sites, New Zealand*. Science of the Total Environment, **2008**. 405(1-3): p. 286-300.

95. M. Ramirez, S. Massolo, R. Frache, and J. A. Correa, *Metal speciation and environmental impact on sandy beaches due to El Salvador copper mine, Chile*. Marine Pollution Bulletin, **2005**. 50(1): p. 62-72.
96. R. G. Trucco, *Heavy-Metal Concentration in Sediments from Tongoy and Herradura Bays, Coquimbo, Chile*. Marine Pollution Bulletin, **1990**. 21(5): p. 229-232.
97. Environmental Protection Agency U.S. *Technical Document, Acid Mine Drainage Prediction*, **1994**, Available from: <http://www.epa.gov/epawaste/nonhaz/industrial/special/mining/techdocs/amd.pdf>.
98. F. Valenzuela, J. Cabrera, C. Basualto, and J. Sapag-Hagar, *Kinetics of copper removal from acidic mine drainage by a liquid emulsion membrane*. Minerals Engineering, **2005**. 18(13-14): p. 1224-1232.
99. B. Aubé. *The Science of Treating Acid Mine Drainage and Smelter Effluents*. Available from: http://www.enviraube.com/tech/treatment_science.pdf.
100. M. E. Schlesinger, M. E. Davenport, M. J. King, K. C. Sole, and W. G. Davenport, *Extractive Metallurgy of Copper*, **2011**, Elsevier Science.
101. A. Ante, *Production of Marketable Gypsum from Weak Waste Acids - Saving Disposal Volume and Costs*. Erzmetall, **2005**. 2(58): p. 75-82.
102. A. Ante and S. Schonbrunner, *Possible use of weak acid gypsum from the BAMAG process*. Zkg International, **2007**. 60(8): p. 59-68.
103. J. L. Huisman, *Biologically produced sulphide for purification of process streams, effluent treatment and recovery of metals in the metal and mining industry*. Hydrometallurgy, **2006**. 83(1-4): p. 106-113.
104. C. M. Romo-Kröger, J. R. Morales, M. I. Dinator, F. Llona, and L. C. Eaton, *Heavy-Metals in the Atmosphere Coming from a Copper Smelter in Chile*. Atmospheric Environment, **1994**. 28(4): p. 705-711.
105. C. M. Romo-Kröger and F. Llona, *A Case of Atmospheric Contamination at the Slopes of the Los-Andes Mountain-Range*. Atmospheric Environment Part a-General Topics, **1993**. 27(3): p. 401-404.
106. G. Lagos, J. M. Lehuédé, and M. Andia, *Sulfur dioxide abatement costs and compliance with health-based standards: the case of copper smelters*. Resources Policy, **2001**. 27(3): p. 147-155.

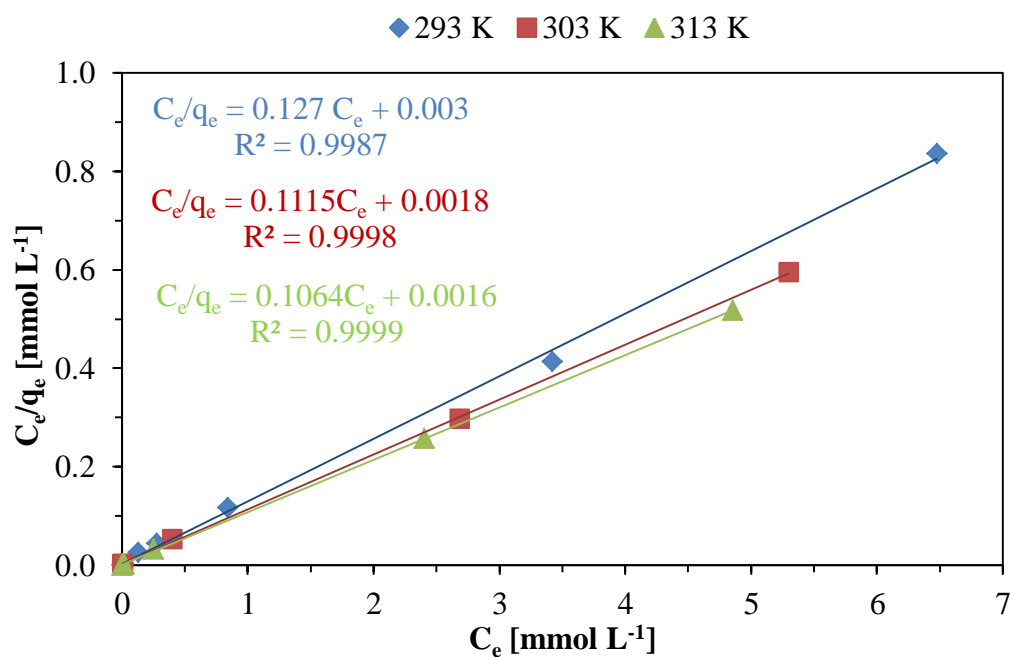
107. A. Roca, A. Morales, M. Cruells, and R. Bergo, *Treatment of copper flash smelter flue dusts for copper and zinc extraction and arsenic stabilization*. Hydrometallurgy, **2010**. 105(1-2): p. 148-154.
108. C. Nunez, F. Espiell, and A. Roca, *Recovery of Copper, Silver and Zinc from Huelva (Spain) Copper Smelter Flue Dust by a Chloride Leach Process*. Hydrometallurgy, **1985**. 14(1): p. 93-103.
109. M. Czaplicka and L. Buzek, *Lead Speciation in the Dusts Emitted from Non-Ferrous Metallurgy Processes*. Water Air and Soil Pollution, **2011**. 218(1-4): p. 157-163.
110. W. G. Davenport, M. King, A.K. Biswas, and M. Schlesinger, *Extractive metallurgy of copper*, **2002**, Pergamon.
111. T. Inami, K. Baba, and Y. Ojima, *Clean and high productive operation at the Sumitomo Toyo smelter*, **1990**. Sixth International Flash Smelting Congress, Brazil.
112. B. Lottermoser, *Mine wastes : characterization, treatment and environmental impacts*. 3rd ed, **2010**, Springer.
113. V. Ettler, Z. Johan, A. Baronnet, F. Jankovskya, C. Giller, M. Mihaljevic, O. Sebek, L. Strnad, and A. Bezdictka, *Mineralogy of Air-Pollution-Control Residues from a Secondary Lead Smelter: Environmental Implications*. Environmental Science and Technology, **2005**. 39: p. 9309-9316.
114. D. O. Cooney, *Adsorption Design for Wastewater Treatment*, **1999**, Lewis Publishers.
115. R. H. Perry and J. H. Perry, *Chemical engineers' handbook*. 4th ed., **1963**, McGraw-Hill.
116. C. Fonseca-Paris, *Estudio de la extracción de Cu(II) y Zn(II) desde soluciones acuosas ácidas mediante el empleo de membranas líquidas emulsificada, microencapsulación de extractantes y silicatos de calcio nanoestructurados*, **2009**, Universidad de Chile.
117. Sepragen Corporation, *Radial Flow Column*, cited **2012**, Available from: <http://www.sepragen.com/page/Products-Chromatography-Columns.aspx>.
118. T. Sparks, *Solid-Liquid Filtration: A User's Guide to Minimizing Cost & Environmental Impact, Maximizing Quality & Productivity*, **2011**, Elsevier Science.

-
119. A. Gedeon, P. Massiani, and F. Babonneau, *Zeolites and Related Materials: Trends, Targets and Challenges : Proceedings of the 4th International FEZA Conference, Paris, France, 2-6 September, 2008*, Elsevier Science Limited.
 120. F. Bakhtiari and E. Darezereshki, *One-step synthesis of tenorite (CuO) nanoparticles from $\text{Cu}_4(\text{SO}_4)(\text{OH})_6$ by direct thermal-decomposition method*. Materials Letters, **2011**. 65(2): p. 171-174.
 121. P. E. de Jongh, D. Vanmaekelbergh, and J. J. Kelly, *Cu_2O : a catalyst for the photochemical decomposition of water?*, Chemical Communications, **1999**(12): p. 1069-1070.
 122. G. B. Alexander, W. M. Heston, and R. K. Iler, *The Solubility of Amorphous Silica in Water*. Journal of Physical Chemistry, **1954**. 58(6): p. 453-455.

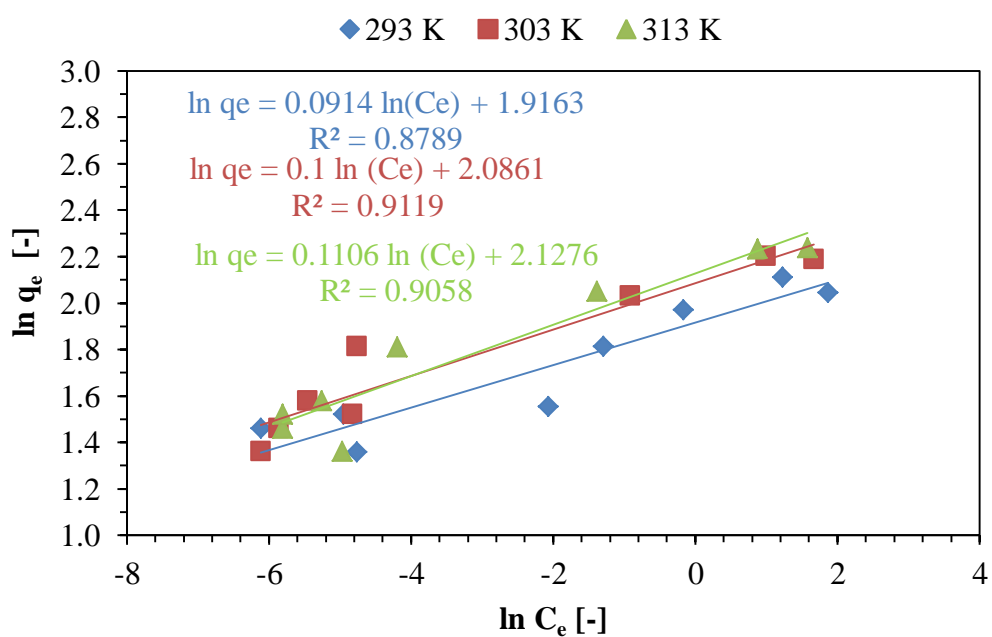
Appendix

A-1: Linear fit for the Langmuir adsorption isotherm data shown in Figure 3.30. ...	212
A-2: Linear fit for the Freundlich adsorption isotherm data shown in Figure 3.30. .	212
A-3: solubility of amorphous silica against pH at 298 K [122].	213
A-4: Diagram for oxidized and low grade copper sulfides processing in large scale mines in Chile [87]	214
A-5: Diagram for high grade copper sulfides processing in large scale mining in Chile [87].....	215
A-6: Diagram for Lixiviation – Solvent Extraction – Electrowinning plants for the purification of copper [87]	216
A-7: Diagram for a electrefining plant for copper cathode production [87].....	217
A-8: Settling pond for the treatment of mining tailings [99]	218
A-9: Copper smelter effluent (weak acid) treatment [101].....	219
A-10: BAMAG GmbH process for treating weak acid mining waste [101].....	220
A-11: Biologically produce sulfur technology for mining waste water treatment [103]	221
A-12: Control chart showing As content in the weak acid of Plant 1 over the period of time studied.	222
A-13: Control chart showing sulfate content in the weak acid of Plant 1 over the period of time studied.	222

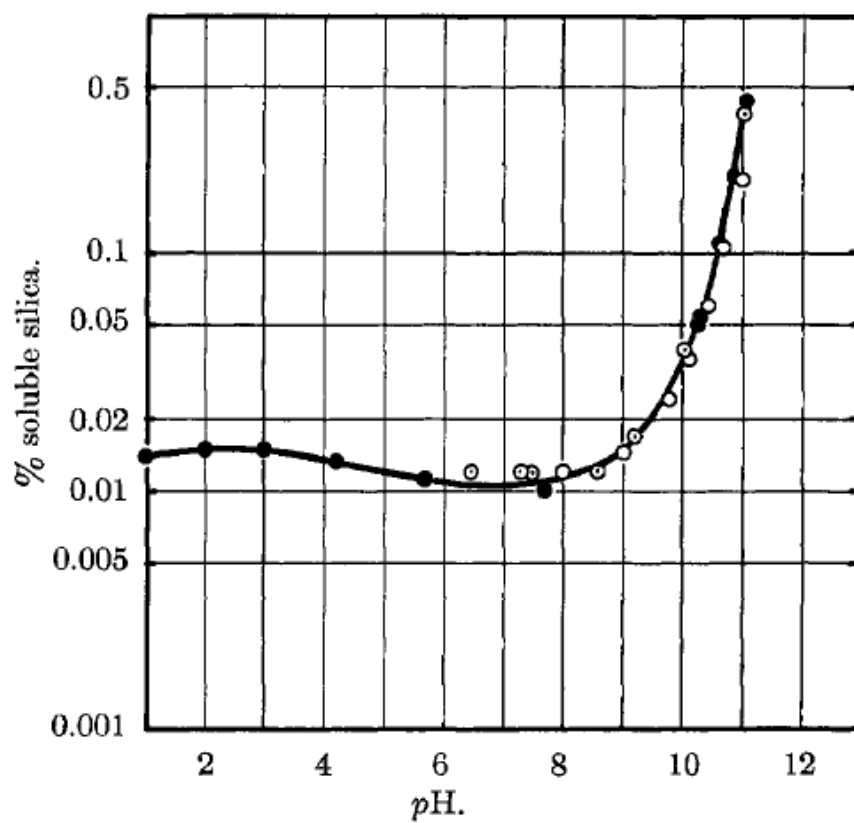
A-14: Control chart showing the average amount of suspended solids present in the weak acid of Plant 1 over the period of time studied.....	223
A-15: Control chart showing the As content in the weak acid of Plant 2 over the period of time studied.	223
A-16: Control chart showing the sulfate content in the weak acid of Plant 2 over the period of time studied.	224
A-17: Control chart showing the amount of suspended solids present in the weak acid of Plant 2 over the period of time studied.	224
A-18, Hidrolab Ltda. report for the liquid portion of the weak acid collected at Caltones smelter, El Teniente mine, Rancagua, Chile.	225
A-19: Coupled process for the production of clean gypsum and the recovery of Cu^{2+} using NCaSil.....	226
A-20: Table showing values of the shape factor of different materials. Values for nearly spherical particles are close to 1, while high asymmetry in the shape makes the shapes approach 0. Table taken from reference [115].	227
A-21: Graphical calculation to obtained modified friction factor and n value for modified Reynolds number values from 10^{-3} to 106. Graph taken from reference [115].....	227
A-22:SEM image in normal and backscatter mode of the geopolymer surface sample containing tenorite nanoparticles. Nanoparticles appear as bright spots on the image taken in backscatter mode. The material shows a large pores ranging 0.1 to 1 μm in diameter.....	228



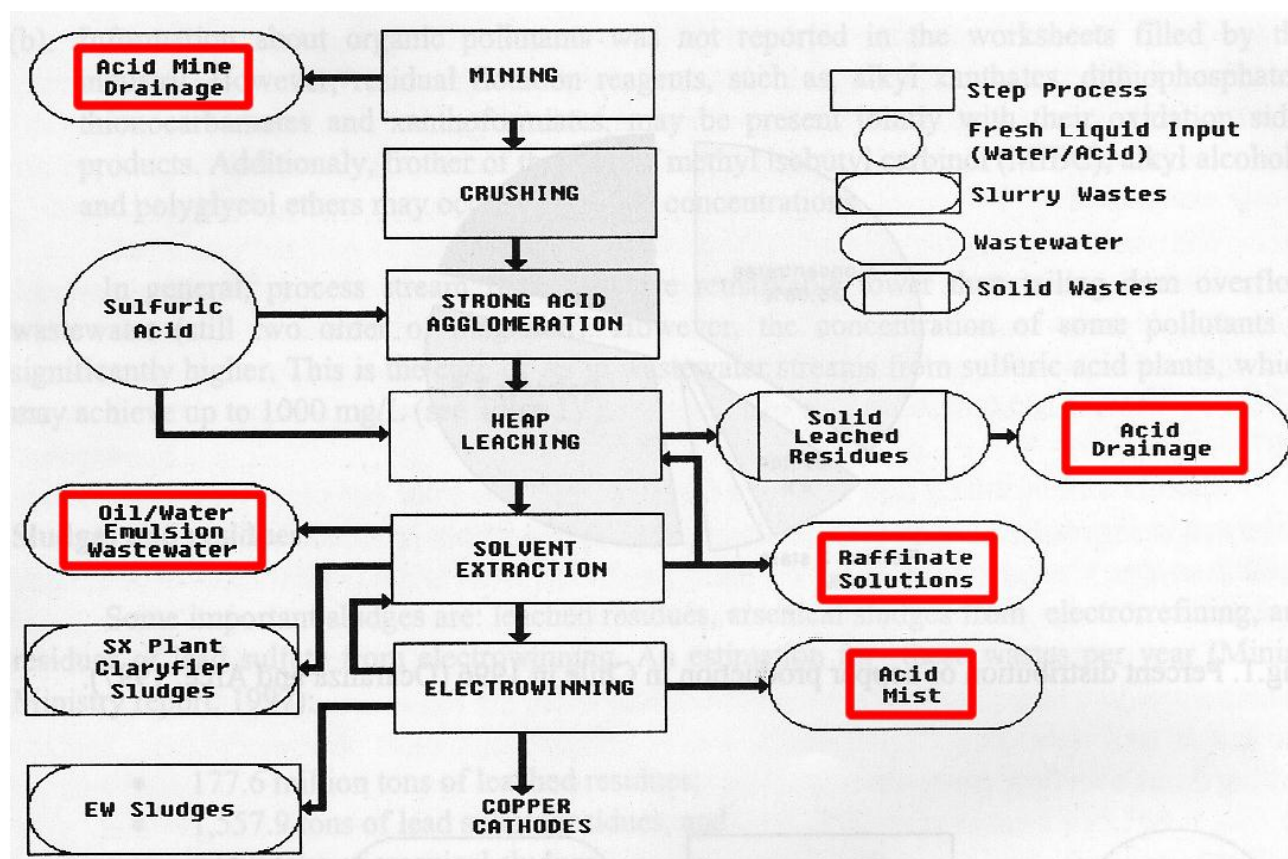
A-1: Linear fit for the Langmuir adsorption isotherm data shown in Figure 3.30.



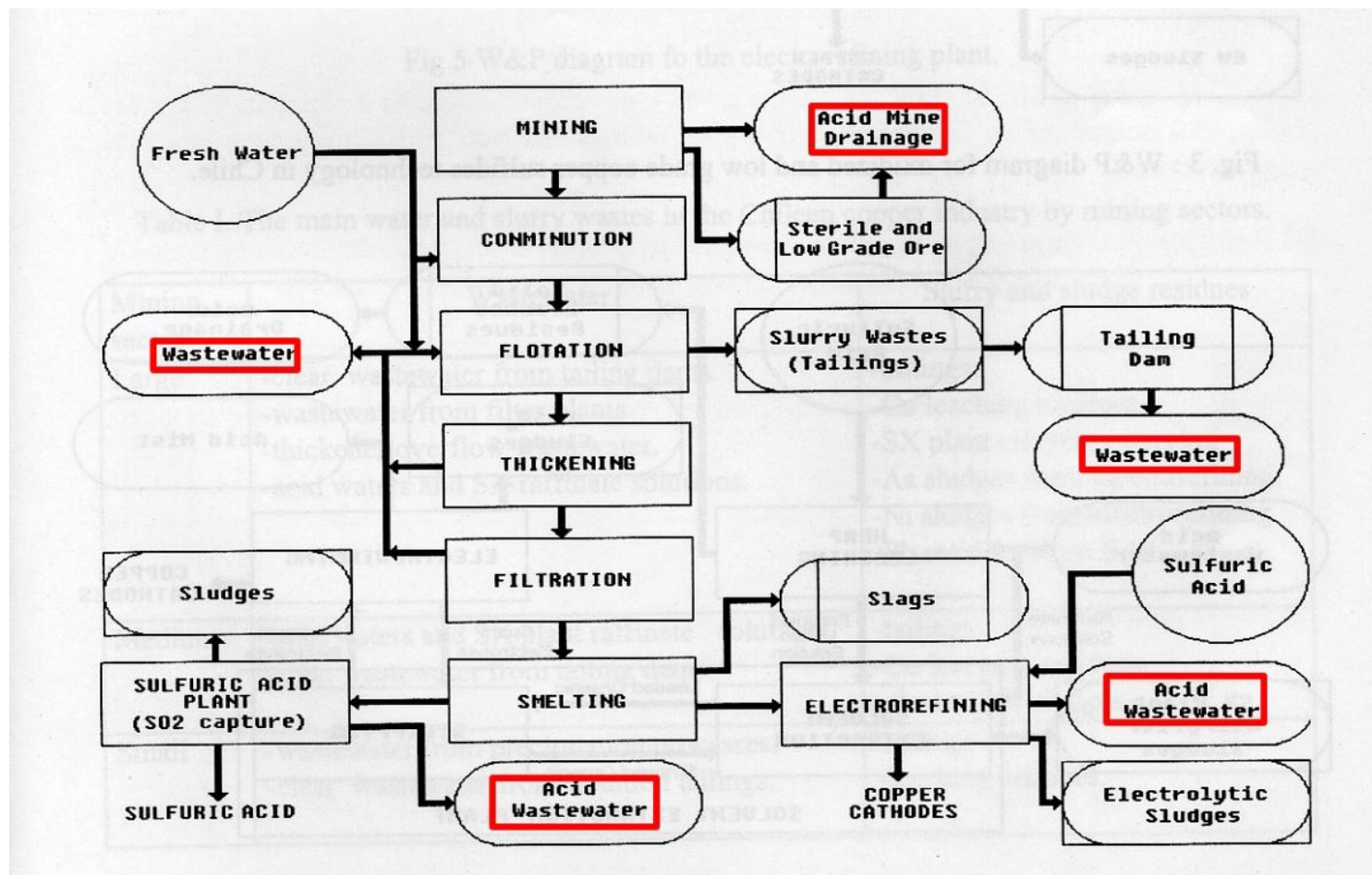
A-2: Linear fit for the Freundlich adsorption isotherm data shown in Figure 3.30.



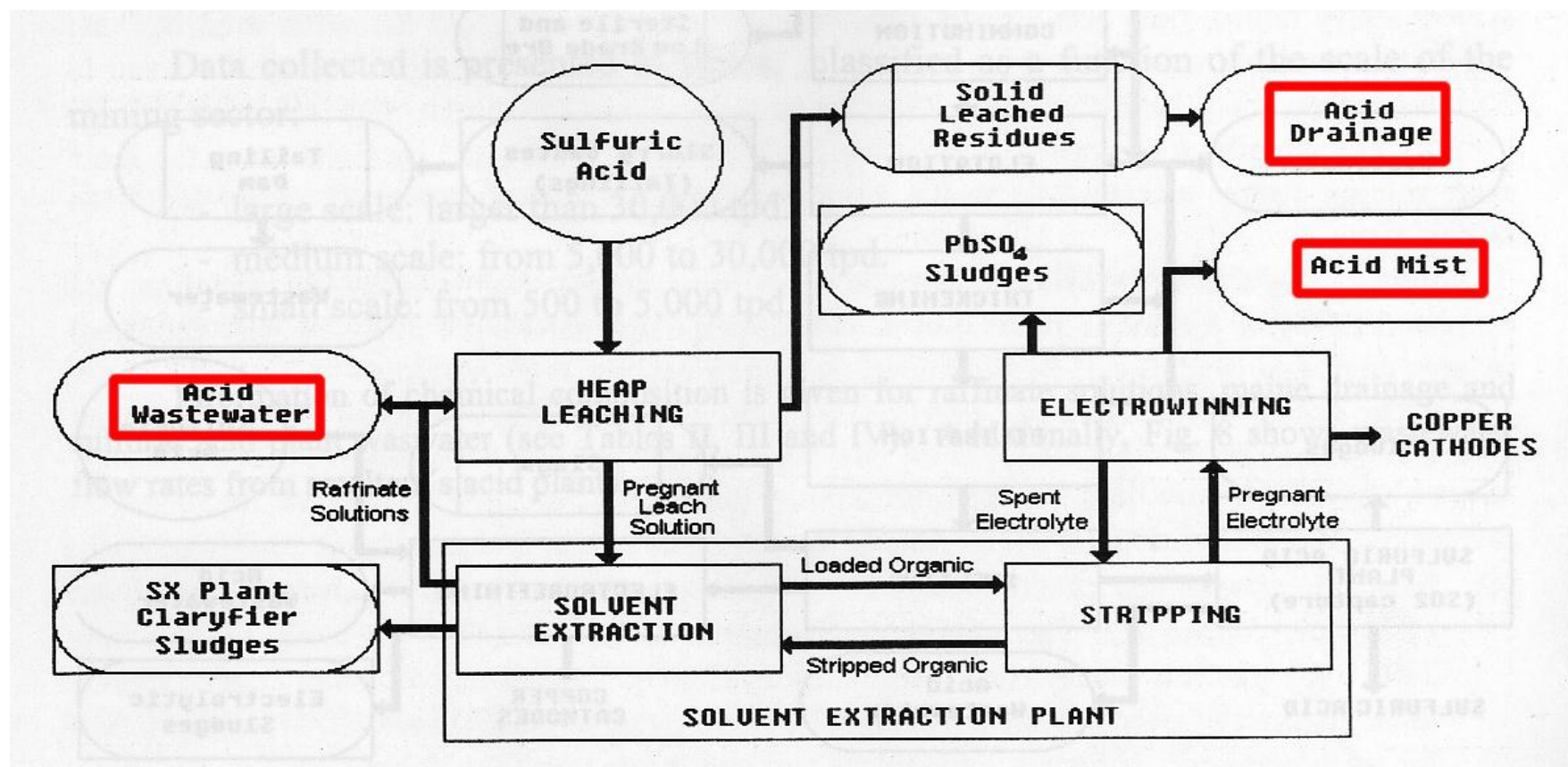
A-3: solubility of amorphous silica against pH at 298 K [122].



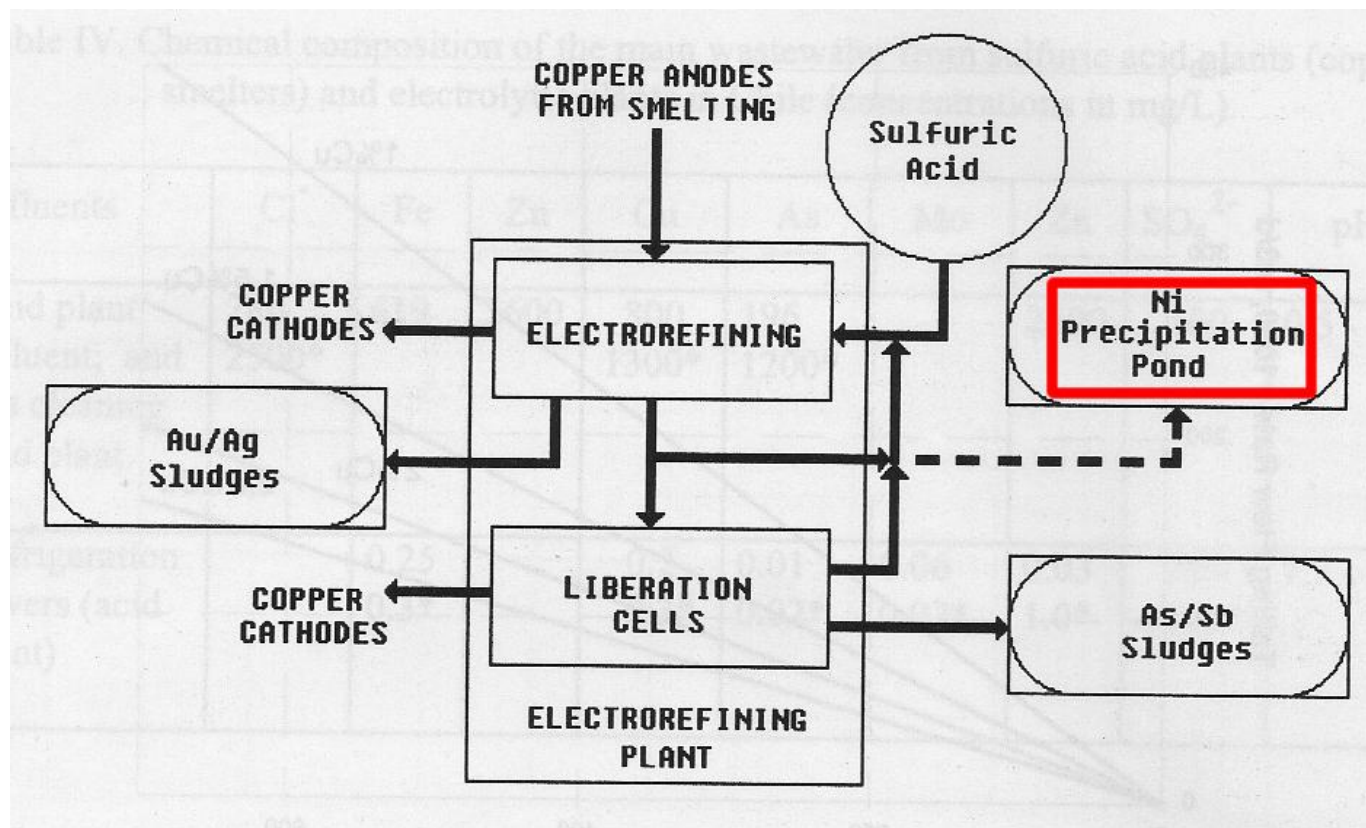
A-4: Diagram for oxidized and low grade copper sulfides processing in large scale mines in Chile [87]



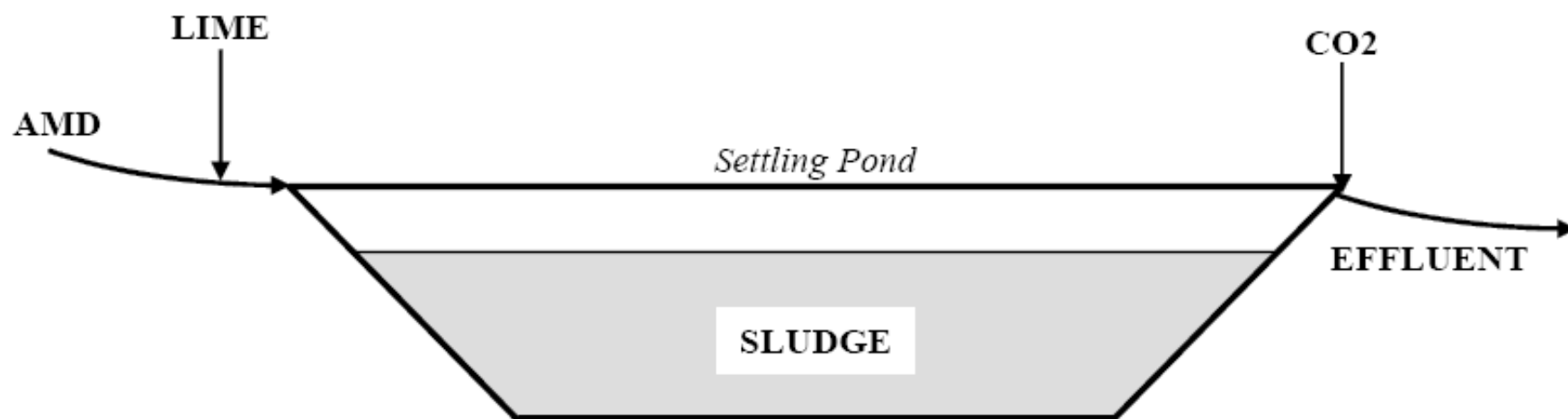
A-5: Diagram for high grade copper sulfides processing in large scale mining in Chile [87]



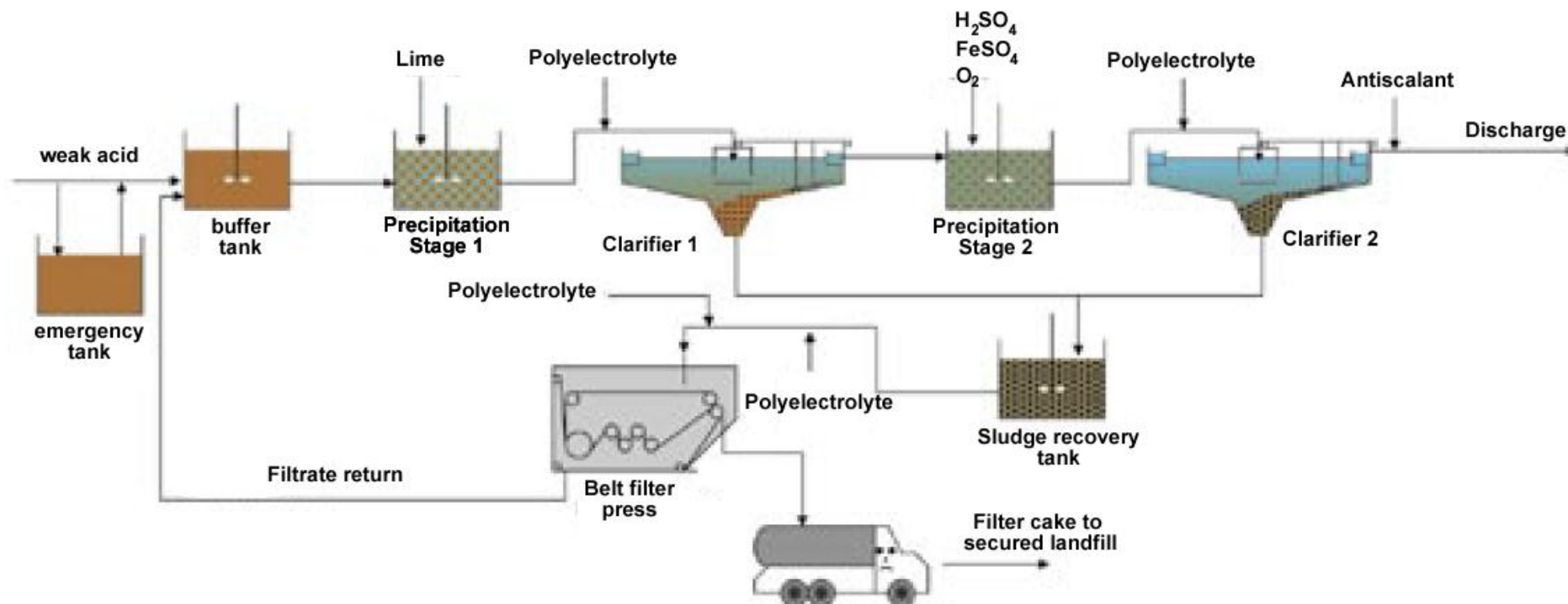
A-6: Diagram for Lixiviation – Solvent Extraction – Electrowinning plants for the purification of copper [87]



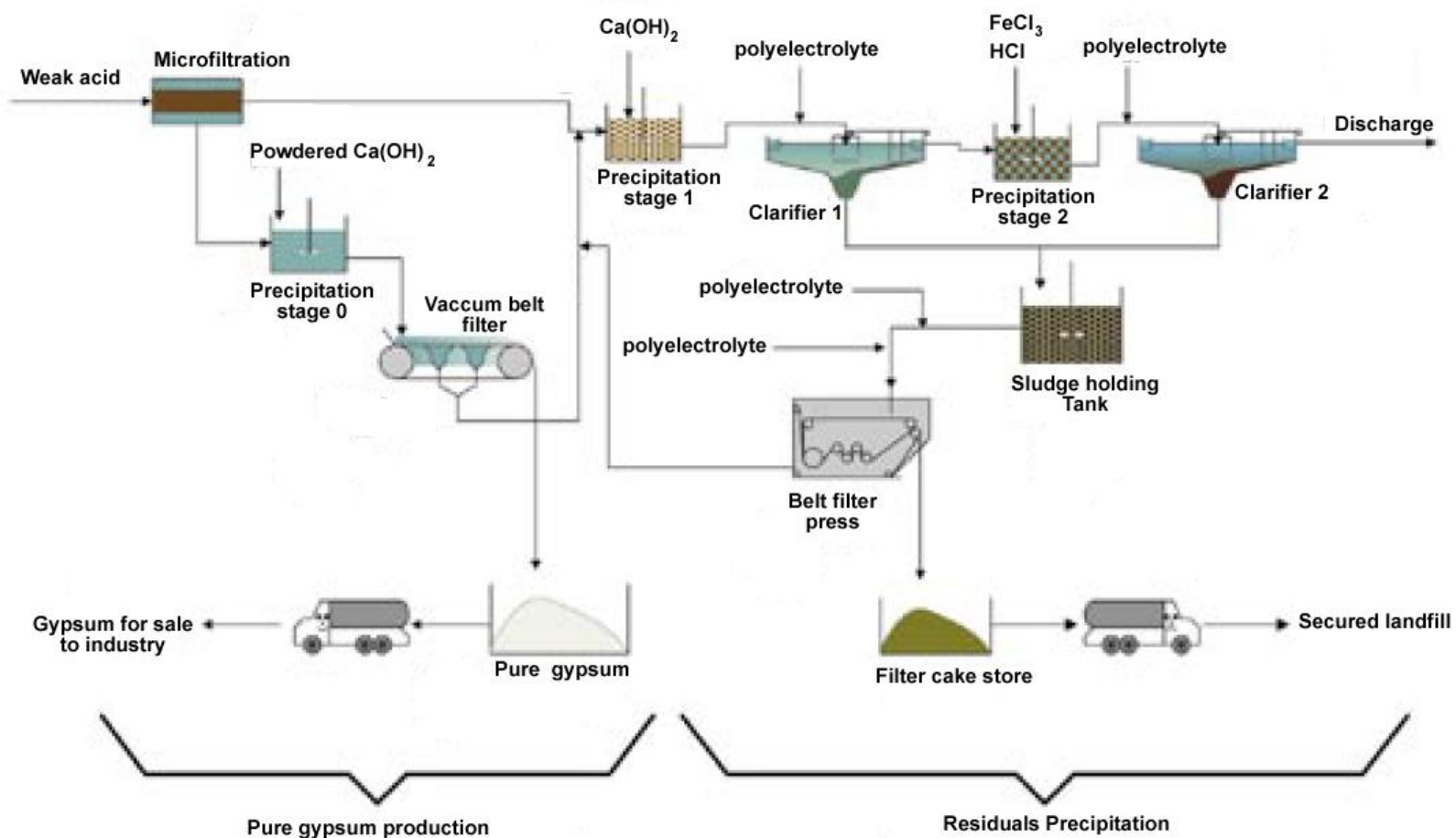
A-7: Diagram for a electrorefining plant for copper cathode production [87]



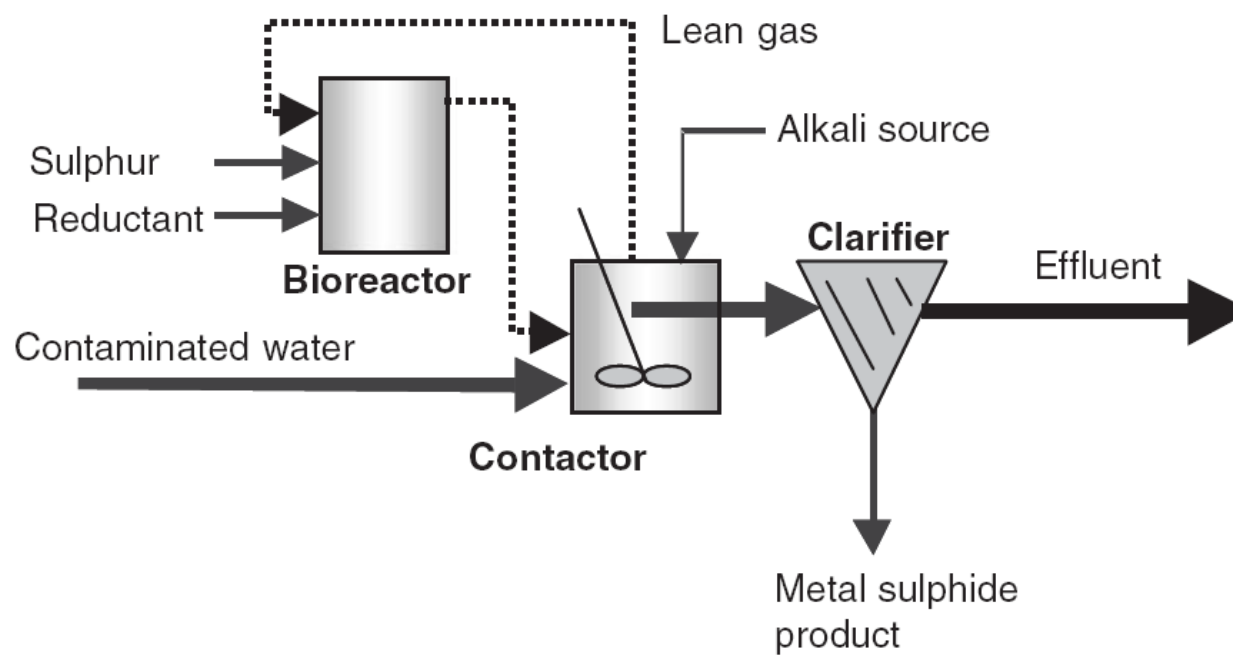
A-8: Settling pond for the treatment of mining tailings [99]



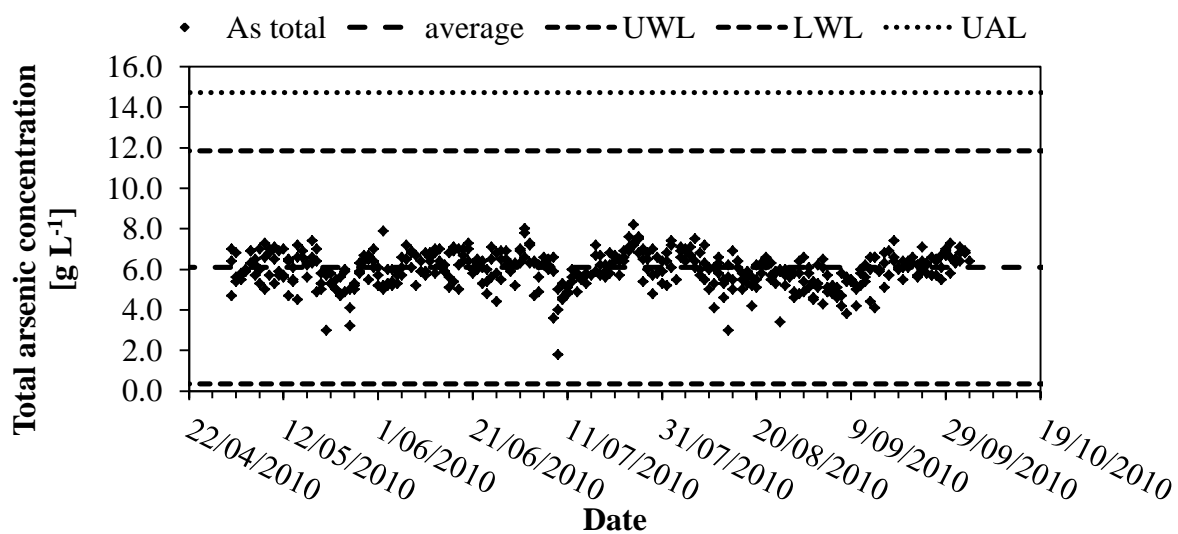
A-9: Copper smelter effluent (weak acid) treatment [101]



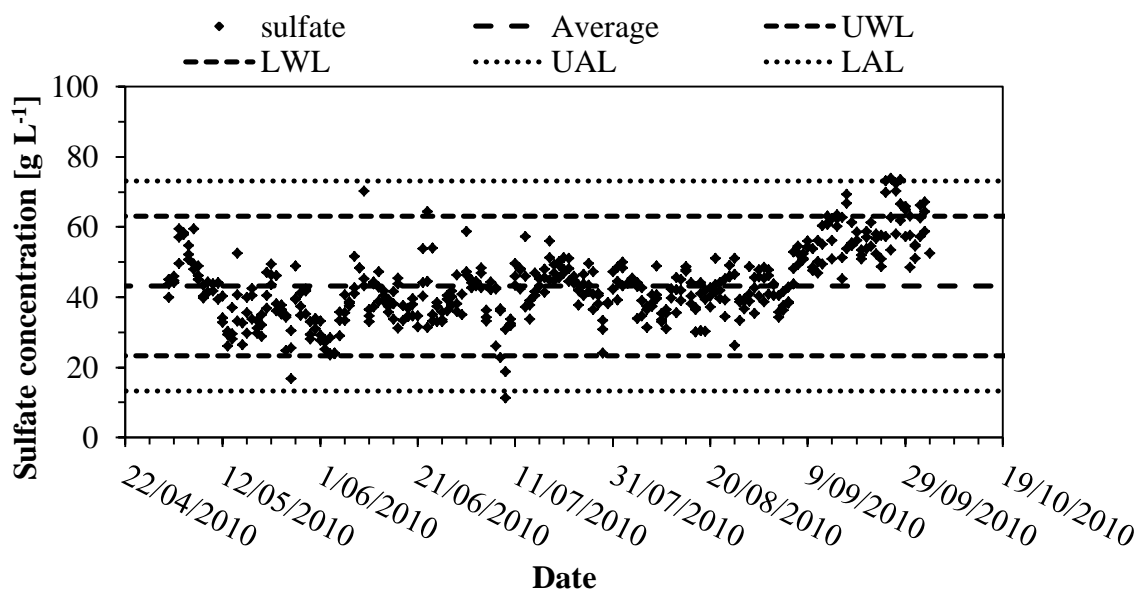
A-10: BAMAG GmbH process for treating weak acid mining waste [101]



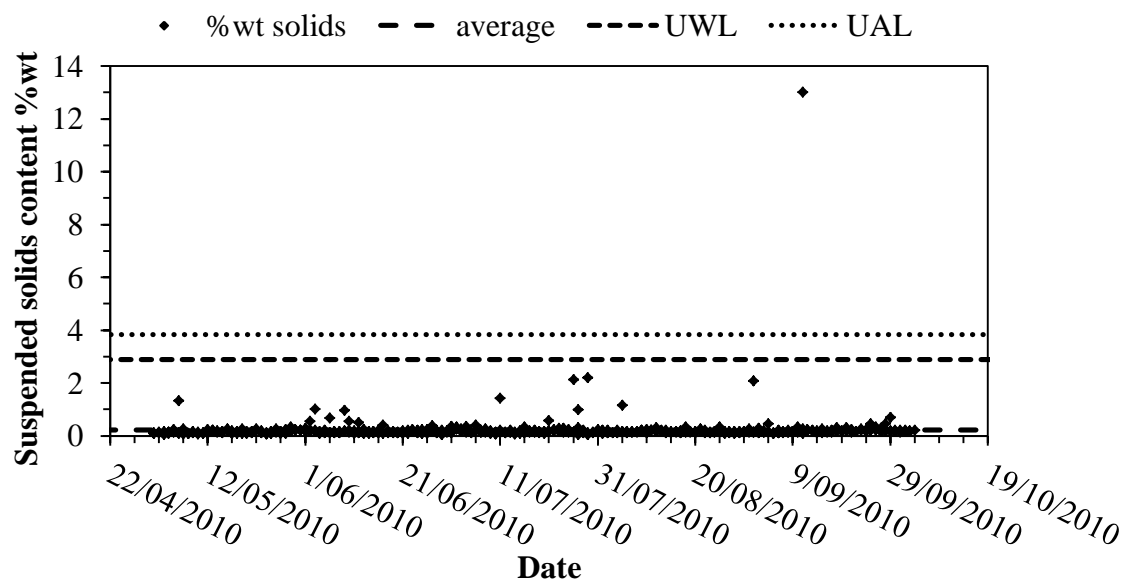
A-11: Biologically produce sulfur technology for mining waste water treatment [103]



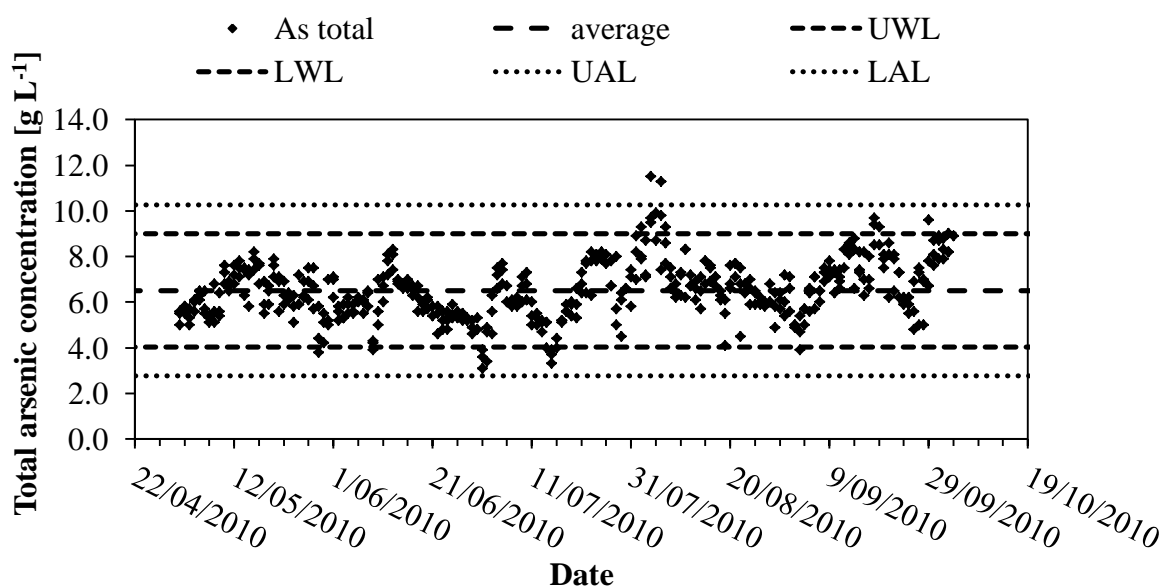
A-12: Control chart showing As content in the weak acid of Plant 1 over the period of time studied.



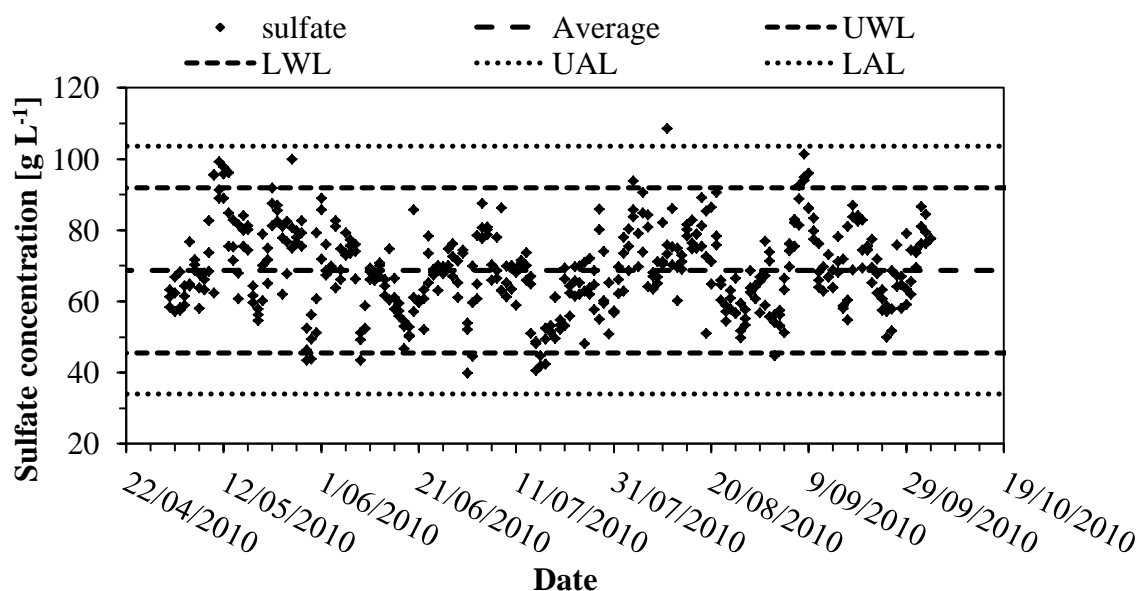
A-13: Control chart showing sulfate content in the weak acid of Plant 1 over the period of time studied.



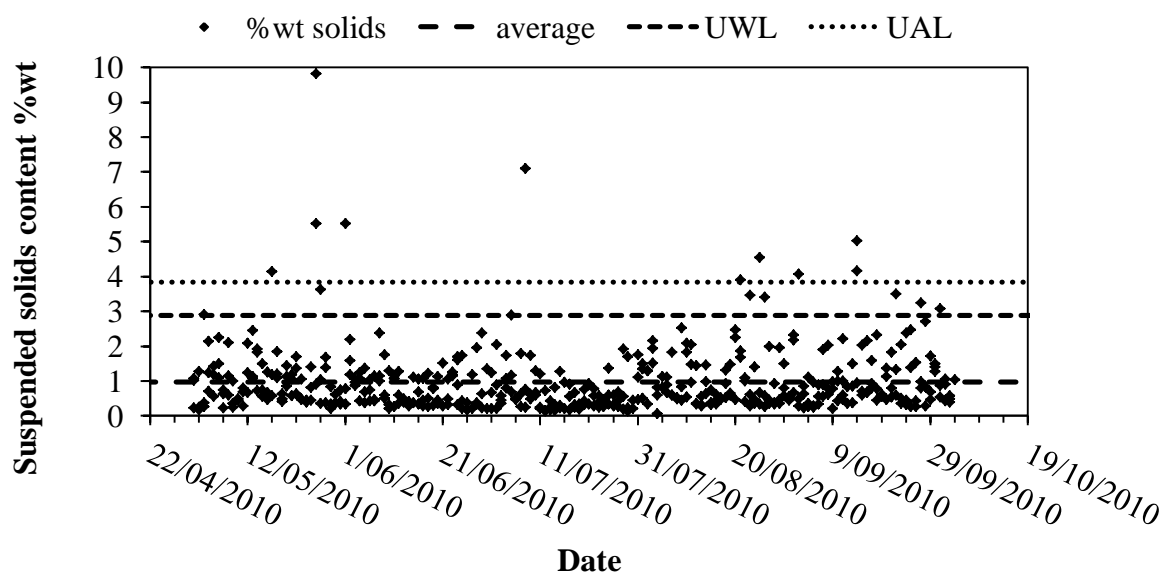
A-14: Control chart showing the average amount of suspended solids present in the weak acid of Plant 1 over the period of time studied.



A-15: Control chart showing the As content in the weak acid of Plant 2 over the period of time studied.



A-16: Control chart showing the sulfate content in the weak acid of Plant 2 over the period of time studied.



A-17: Control chart showing the amount of suspended solids present in the weak acid of Plant 2 over the period of time studied.

Informe de Ensayo

N° Informe: 68880-01
 Proyecto: Control Muestra de RILes



Dirección:
 AVDA. AMERICO VESPUCCIO NORTE 280 DEPTO
 1303, Las Condes,

Identificación Cliente: Torre de Lavado
 Lugar de Muestreo: Mina Teniente
 Dirección: Fundición Caletones
 Ciudad / Región: Rancagua, Sexta Región
 Punto de Muestreo: Torre de Lavado
 Matriz: RILes
 Tipo de Muestreo: Puntual
 Término de Muestreo: 29/08/2010 11:00:00
 Recepción Laboratorio: 30/08/2010 16:54:18
 Muestreado por: Cliente

Parámetro	Unidades	Resultados	Fecha y Hora Análisis	Ref.Método
Cloruros	mg/L Cl	475	31/08/10 14:10	2313-32of99(1)
Nitrato	mg/L N-NO3	<0,20	30/08/10 17:21	SM-4110B(2)
pH	unidad	0,45(21,0°C)	31/08/10 17:04	2313-1of95(1)
Sulfato disuelto	mg/L SO4	64518	31/08/10 15:05	2313-18of97(1)
Aluminio	mg/L Al	113	06/09/10 12:05	2313-25of97(1)
Arsénico	mg/L As	0,146	07/09/10 16:21	2313-9of96(1)
Calcio	mg/L Ca	1449	03/09/10 11:52	SM-3111B(2)
Cobalto	mg/L Co	0,103	06/09/10 12:09	2313-25of97(1)
Cromo	mg/L Cr	0,076	06/09/10 12:11	2313-25of97(1)
Cobre	mg/L Cu	562	06/09/10 12:10	2313-25of97(1)
Hierro	mg/L Fe	185	06/09/10 12:12	2313-25of97(1)
Potasio	mg/L K	467	03/09/10 12:14	SM-3111B(2)
Magnesio	mg/L Mg	39,7	03/09/10 12:47	SM-3111B(2)
Molibdeno	mg/L Mo	50,3	06/09/10 12:13	2313-25of97(1)
Sodio	mg/L Na	152	03/09/10 14:40	SM-3111B(2)
Niquel	mg/L Ni	0,402	06/09/10 12:13	2313-25of97(1)
Plomo	mg/L Pb	22,0	06/09/10 12:14	2313-25of97(1)
Vanadio	mg/L	<0,008	06/09/10 12:15	2313-25of97(1)
DQO	mg/L	3023	03/09/10 12:35	2313-24of97(1)
Acidez	mg/L CaCO3	2970	06/09/10 16:40	SM-2310B(2)
Conductividad	us/cm	334000	31/08/10 14:16	SM-2510B(2)

(1) Normas Chilenas Oficializadas, serie NCh 2313 - Residuos Industriales Líquidos.

(2) Standard Methods for the Examination of Water and Wastewater, 21th Edition 2005.

pH medido en el laboratorio

HIDROLAB se encuentra bajo las Acreditaciones INN LE 214-LE 215-LE 216-LE 217; de acuerdo a NCh-ISO 17025 Of 2005

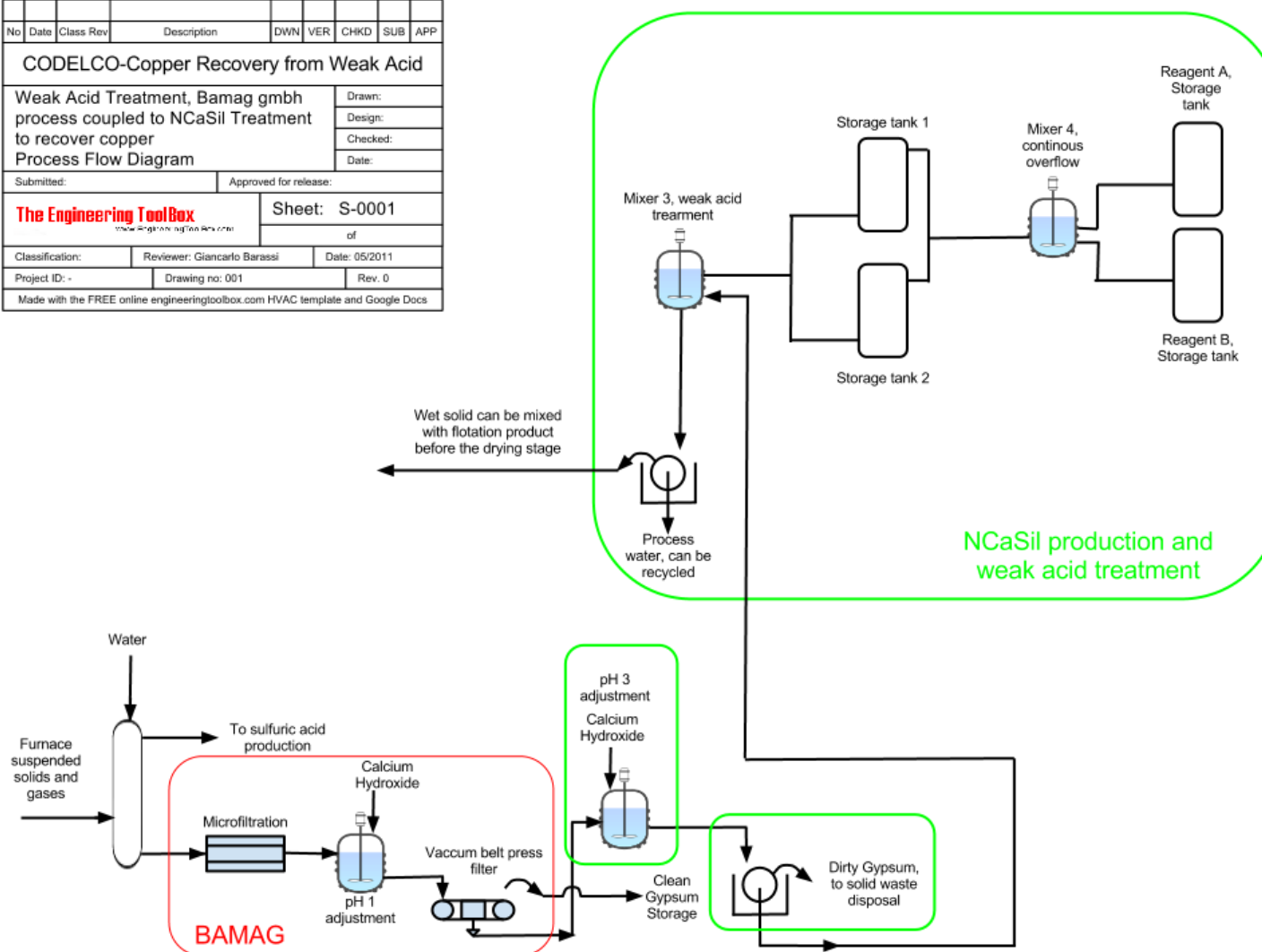
Avenida Central N° 681 - Quilicura - Teléfono: 756 6350 - Fax: 756 6351
 www.hidrolab.cl - email: laboratorio@hidrolab.cl

68880-01

1 / 2

A-18, Hidrolab Ltda. report for the liquid portion of the weak acid collected at Caletones smelter, El Teniente mine, Rancagua, Chile.

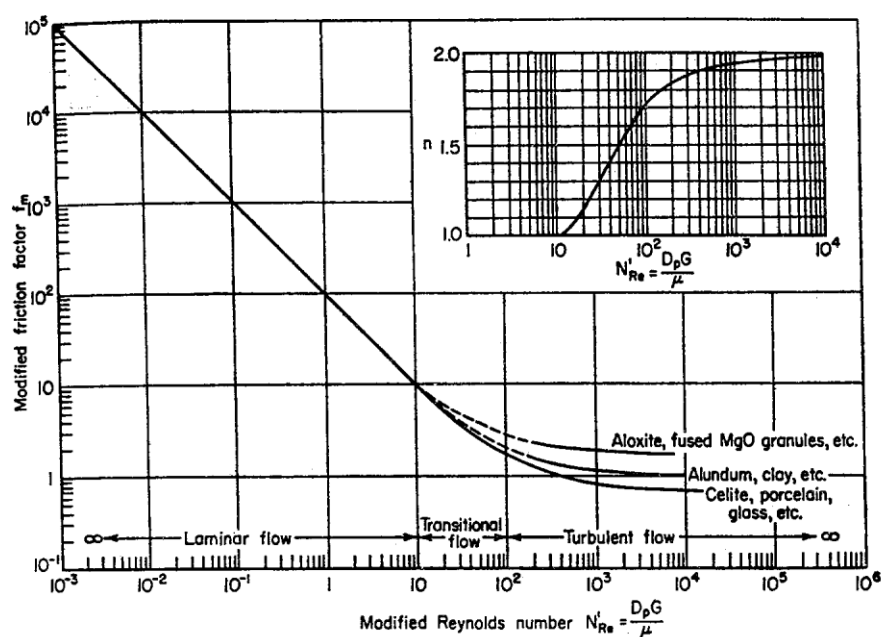
No	Date	Class	Rev	Description	DWN	VER	CHKD	SUB	APP
CODELCO-Copper Recovery from Weak Acid									
Weak Acid Treatment, Bamag gmbh process coupled to NCaSil Treatment to recover copper Process Flow Diagram								Drawn:	
								Design:	
								Checked:	
								Date:	
Submitted:					Approved for release:				
The Engineering ToolBox <small>www.EngineeringToolBox.com</small>					Sheet: S-0001 of				
Classification:			Reviewer: Giancarlo Barassi			Date: 05/2011			
Project ID: -			Drawing no: 001			Rev. 0			
Made with the FREE online engineeringtoolbox.com HVAC template and Google Docs									



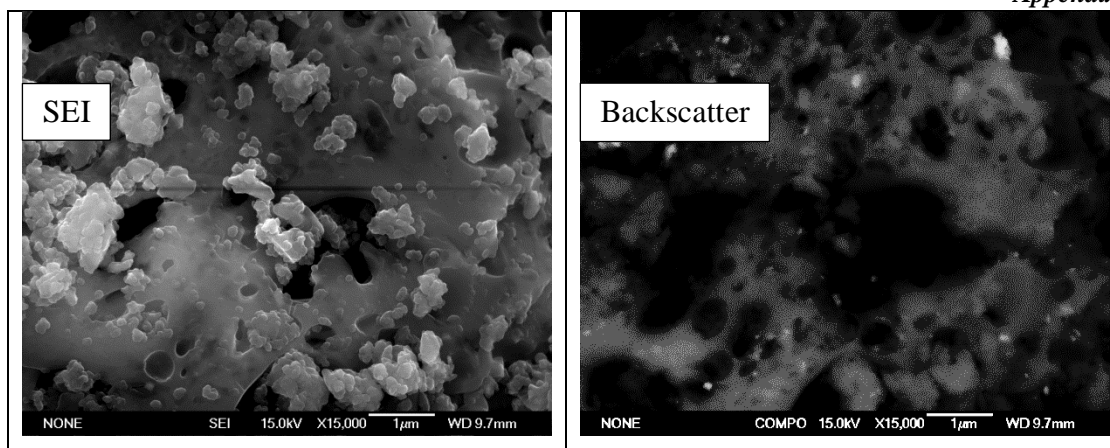
A-19: Coupled process for the production of clean gypsum and the recovery of Cu^{2+} using NCaSil.

Material	Nature of grain	ϕ_s
Arnould's wire spirals.....		0.2
Beri saddles.....		.3
Coal dust, natural (up to $\frac{3}{8}$ in.)65
Coal dust, pulverized.....		.73
Cork.....		.69
Flue dust.....	Fused, spherical	.89
Flue dust.....	Fused, aggregates	.55
Fusain fibers.....		.38
Glass, crushed.....	Jagged	.65
Mica flakes.....		.28
Raschig rings.....		.3
Sand:		
Average for various types.....		.75
Flint sand.....	Jagged	.65
Flint sand.....	Jagged flakes	.43
Ottawa sand.....	Nearly spherical	.95
Sand.....	Rounded	.83
Sand.....	Angular	.73
Wilcox sand.....	Jagged	.60
Tungsten powder.....		.89

A-20: Table showing values of the shape factor of different materials. Values for nearly spherical particles are close to 1, while high asymmetry in the shape makes the shapes approach 0. Table taken from reference [115].



A-21: Graphical calculation to obtain modified friction factor and n value for modified Reynolds number values from 10^{-3} to 10^6 . Graph taken from reference [115].



A-22:SEM image in normal and backscatter mode of the geopolymer surface sample containing tenorite nanoparticles. Nanoparticles appear as bright spots on the image taken in backscatter mode. The material shows a large pores ranging 0.1 to 1 μm in diameter.